VOLUME 369 JANUARY 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

WORLD POPULATION

Special Editor of this Volume

JOHN D. DURAND
Professor of Economics and Sociology
University of Pennsylvania

PHILADELPHIA
1967

© 1967, by
THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-15899

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

		PAGE
A Long-Range View of World Population Growth	*John D. Durand*	1
Population Projections for the World, Developed and Developing Regions: 1965–2000	*M. A. El-Badry*	9
The Control of Mortality	*T. E. Smith*	16
The Character of Modern Fertility	*Norman B. Ryder*	26
Reproductive Performance and Reproductive Capacity in Less Industrialized Societies	*G. W. Roberts*	37
Prospects for Reducing Natality in the Underdeveloped World	*Dudley Kirk*	48
Estimating China's Population	*John S. Aird*	61
Population and Food Supply	*Conrad Taeuber*	73
Population, Natural Resources, and Technology	*Edward A. Ackerman*	84
Effects of Population Growth on the Economic Development of Developing Countries	*Richard A. Easterlin*	98
Population Growth and Educational Development	*B. Alfred Liu*	109
Labor Supply and Employment in Less Developed Countries	*Jan L. Sadie*	121
Demographic Transitions and Population Problems in the United States	*Irene B. Taeuber*	131

SUPPLEMENTS

Recent Trends in Ethnology	*Robert T. Anderson*	141
Recent Trends: Deviant Behavior and Social Control	*David J. Bordua*	149
Index		242

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

ALIBER, ROBERT Z. *The Future of the Dollar as an International Currency.* Rudolf R. Rhomberg, Chief, Special Studies Division, Research and Statistics Department, International Monetary Fund 168

ALKER, HAYWARD R., JR., and BRUCE M. RUSSETT. *World Politics in the General Assembly.* F. H. Hinsley, Fellow of St. John's College, Reader in the History of International Relations, University of Cambridge 166

FRANKEL, CHARLES. *The Neglected Aspect of Foreign Affairs: American Educational and Cultural Policy Abroad.* Edward W. Weidner, Director, Center for Developmental Change, University of Kentucky 169

HORELICK, ARNOLD L., and MYRON RUSH. *Strategic Power and Soviet Foreign Policy.* William R. Kintner, Profesosr of Political Science, Deputy Director, Foreign Policy Research Institute, University of Pennsylvania 164

JOHNSON, WALTER, and FRANCIS J. COLLIGAN. *The Fulbright Program: A History.* Olive I. Reddick, Director (retired), United States Educational Foundation, New Delhi 170

MCLANE, CHARLES B. *Soviet Strategies in Southeast Asia: An Exploration of Eastern Policy under Lenin and Stalin.* Russell H. Fifield, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 173

MASUR, GERHARD. *Nationalism in Latin America: Diversity and Unity.* Russell H. Fitzgibbon, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 173

QUESTER, GEORGE H. *Deterrence before Hiroshima: The Airpower Background of Modern Strategy.* Russell F. Weigley, Professor of History, Temple University 165

ROSS, ALF. *The United Nations: Peace and Progress.* F. H. Hinsley, Fellow of St. John's College, Reader in the History of International Relations, University of Cambridge 166

SPICER, KEITH. *A Samaritan State?: External Aid in Canada's Foreign Policy.* R. A. MacKay, Associate Director, School of International Affairs, Carleton University, Ottawa 174

SPROUT, HAROLD, and MARGARET SPROUT. *The Ecological Perspective on Human Affairs: With Special Reference to International Politics.* Robert Strausz-Hupé, Professor and Director, Foreign Policy Research Institute, University of Pennsylvania 170

WHITAKER, ARTHUR P., and DAVID C. JORDAN. *Nationalism in Contemporary Latin America.* Russell H. Fitzgibbon, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 173

ZARTMAN, I. WILLIAM. *International Relations in the New Africa.* Fred L. Hadsel, Director, Office of Inter-African Affairs, Department of State 172

ASIA AND AFRICA

AHMED, ZAHIR. *Dusk and Dawn in Village India.* Theodore P. Wright, Jr., Associate Professor of Political Science, Graduate School of Public Affairs, State University of New York, Albany 177

AMERICAN ASSEMBLY. *The United States and Japan.* Robert Trumbull, Chief of New York Times Bureau, Tokyo 184

PAGE

BRAIBANTI, RALPH. *Research on the Bureaucracy of Pakistan: A Critique of Sources, Conditions, and Issues, with Appended Documents.* Richard S. Wheeler, Office of International Programs, University of Hawaii 175

BRUNSCHWIG, HENRI. *French Colonialism, 1871–1914: Myths and Realities.* Garland Downum, Professor of History, Northern Arizona University 191

BUCK, JOHN LOSSING, OWEN L. DAWSON, and YUAN-LI WU. *Food and Agriculture in Communist China.* J. E. Spencer, Professor of Geography, University of California, Los Angeles 185

CARTER, GWENDOLEN M. (Ed.). *National Unity and Regionalism in Eight African States.* Herbert J. Spiro, Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 191

DUTT, VIDYA PRAKASH. *China and the World: An Analysis of Communist China's Foreign Policy.* Albert E. Kane, Research Development Specialist, Bureau of Indian Affairs, Department of the Interior 188

ECKSTEIN, ALEXANDER. *Communist China's Economic Growth and Foreign Trade: Implications for U.S. Policy.* Yuan-li Wu, Professor of International Business, University of San Francisco 185

FALL, BERNARD B. *Viet-Nam Witness, 1953–66.* Wesley R. Fishel, Professor of Political Science, Michigan State University 179

GEERTZ, CLIFFORD. *The Social History of an Indonesian Town.* Marjorie Topley, Hong Kong 183

GOODWIN, CRAUFURD D. W. *Economic Enquiry in Australia.* F. H. Gruen, Professor of Agricultural Economics, Monash University, Victoria, Australia 189

GOPAL, S. *British Policy in India, 1858–1905.* Holden Furber, Professor of History, University of Pennsylvania 178

GORDON, BERNARD K. *The Dimensions of Conflict in Southeast Asia.* Donald E. Weatherbee, Assistant Professor of International Studies, University of South Carolina 181

NASH, MANNING (Ed.). *Anthropological Studies in Theravada Buddhism.* Robert J. Miller, Professor and Chairman, Department of Anthropology, University of Wisconsin 182

RIGGS, FRED W. *Thailand: The Modernization of a Bureaucratic Polity.* Philip W. Thayer, Former Dean, Emeritus Professor of International Law, School of Advanced International Studies, Johns Hopkins University 181

ROBINSON, E. A. G. (Ed.). *Economic Development for Africa South of the Sahara.* John M. Letiche, Professor of Economics, University of California, Berkeley 192

SANDERSON, G. N. *England, Europe and the Upper Nile, 1882–1899.* K. D. D. Henderson, Wiltshire, England 193

SRINIVAS, M. N. *Social Change in Modern India.* I. P. Desai, Surat, India 178

TAYYEB, A. *Pakistan: A Political Geography.* Joseph E. Schwartzberg, Associate Professor of Geography, University of Minnesota 176

THOMPSON, VIRGINIA, and RICHARD ADLOFF. *The Malagasy Republic: Madagascar Today.* David Hapgood, Institute of Current World Affairs, New York City .. 190

VANSINA, JAN. *Kingdoms of the Savanna.* Desmond W. Bittinger, Chancellor, Professor of Anthropology, Chapman College, Orange, California 194

YING-HSING SUNG. *T'ien-Kung K'ai-Wu: Chinese Technology in the Seventeenth Century.* Tranlated by E-tu Zen Sun and Shiou-chuan Sun. Derk Bodde, Professor of Chinese, University of Pennsylvania 187

YU, GEORGE T. *Party Politics in Republican China: The Kuomintang, 1912–1924.* Allan B. Cole, Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy, Tufts University 186

EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

PAGE

ARON, ROBERT. *An Explanation of de Gaulle.* Translated from the French by Marianne Sinclair. Henry Blumenthal, Professor of History, Rutgers University 204

COOGAN, TIMOTHY PATRICK. *Ireland: Since the Rising.* John V. Kelleher, Professor of Modern Irish History and Literature, Harvard University 199

COULOUMBIS, THEODORE A. *Greek Political Reaction to American and NATO Influences.* Harold F. Alderfer, Professor of Political Science, Director, Institute of African Government, Lincoln University, Lincoln University, Pennsylvania 203

DAHRENDORF, RALF. *Gesellschaft und Demokratie in Deutschland.* Peter H. Merkl, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 201

DONALDSON, LORAINE. *Development Planning in Ireland.* Paul A. Pfretzschner, Professor of Government, Lafayette College 200

DRACHKOVITCH, MILORAD M. (Ed.). *The Revolutionary Internationals, 1864–1943.* Alfred G. Meyer, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 198

EICH, HERMANN. *The Unloved Germans.* Translated from the German by Michael Glenny. Birdsall Scrymser Viault, Assistant Professor of History, Adelphi University 201

GUTKIND, E. A. *Urban Development in the Alpine and Scandinavian Countries,* Vol. II. Gilbert Geis, Professor of Sociology, California State College, Los Angeles 206

HANSER, CHARLES J. *Guide to Decision: The Royal Commission.* C. Parry, Lecturer in Government and Politics, University College of North Wales, Bangor 196

HYDE, J. K. *Padua in the Age of Dante.* Gene A. Brucker, Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley 207

JACKSON, GEORGE D., JR. *Comintern and Peasant in East Europe, 1919–1930.* Traian Stoianovich, Associate Professor of History, Rutgers University 197

LAQUEUR, WALTER Z., and LEOPOLD LABEDZ (Eds.). *The State of Soviet Studies.* Philip E. Mosely, Professor of International Relations, Director of the European Institute, Columbia University 197

LICHTHEIM, GEORGE. *Marxism in Modern France.* Edward T. Gargan, Professor of History, University of Wisconsin 204

MALAND, DAVID. *Europe in the Seventeenth Century.* J. Russell Major, Professor of History, Emory University 205

PARRY, ALBERT. *The New Class Divided: Science and Technology Versus Communism.* Conway Zirkle, Professor Emeritus of Botany, University of Pennsylvania 195

REINERT, HARRI. *Vermittlungsausschuß und Conference Committees.* Fritz Morstein Marx, Professor of Comparative Administrative Science and Public Law, Hochschule für Verwaltungswissenschaften, Speyer, Germany 202

WATT, D. C. *Personalities and Policies: Studies in the Formulation of British Foreign Policy in the Twentieth Century.* D. N. Chester, Warden, Nuffield College, Oxford, England 196

POLITICAL THEORY

FRIEDRICH, CARL J. (Ed.). *Revolution.* Feliks Gross, Professor of Sociology, Brooklyn College, City University of New York 208

PAGE

KONVITZ, MILTON R. *Expanding Liberties: Freedom's Gains in Postwar America.* Herbert Monte Levy, Attorney, Partner in Bodin & Gottlieb, New York City .. 211

MERRITT, RICHARD L., and STEIN ROKKAN (Eds.). *Comparing Nations: The Use of Quantitative Data in Cross-National Research.* Ralph H. Retzlaff, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of California, Berkeley 207

MILNE, GORDON. *The American Political Novel.* Clarence A. Berdahl, Emeritus Professor of Political Science, University of Illinois 211

OLSON, MANCUR, JR. *The Logic of Collective Action: Public Goods and the Theory of Groups.* John D. Lewis, Professor of Government, Oberlin College . 210

STONE, JULIUS. *Human Law and Human Justice.* Edward H. Levi, Provost and Professor of Law, University of Chicago 209

AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ADAMS, GRAHAM, JR. *Age of Industrial Violence, 1910–15: The Activities and Findings of the United States Commission of Industrial Relations.* Bernard Mandel, Chairman, Social Studies Department, Rawlings Junior High School, Cleveland 216

ANTON, THOMAS J. *The Politics of State Expenditures in Illinois.* Clara Penniman, Professor of Political Science, University of Wisconsin 214

BABCOCK, RUFUS (Ed.). *Memoir of John Mason Peck: Forty Years of Pioneer Life.* Frank Freidel, Professor of History, Harvard University 222

BANNISTER, ROBERT C., JR. *Ray Stannard Baker: The Mind and Thought of a Progressive.* George Osborn, Professor of Social Science, University of Florida . 218

COLES, HARRY L. *The War of 1812.* Jay Luvaas, Professor of History, Allegheny College, Meadville, Pennsylvania 220

FENTON, JOHN H. *Midwest Politics.* Clara Penniman, Professor of Political Science, University of Wisconsin 214

HOWE, JOHN R., JR. *The Changing Political Thought of John Adams.* Sidney I. Pomerantz, Professor of History, City College of the City University of New York 221

KALLENBACH, JOSEPH E. *The American Chief Executive: The Presidency and the Governorship.* Duane Lockard, Professor of Politics, Princeton University 215

KEY, V. O., JR., with the assistance of MILTON C. CUMMINGS, JR. *The Responsible Electorate: Rationality in Presidential Voting, 1936–1960.* Hugh A. Bone, Chairman, Department of Political Science, University of Washington 212

LIVERMORE, SEWARD W. *Politics Is Adjourned: Woodrow Wilson and the War Congress, 1916–1918.* Robert C. Bannister, Jr., Assistant Professor of History, Swarthmore College, Swarthmore, Pennsylvania 217

PHILLIPS, CABELL. *The Truman Presidency: The History of a Triumphant Succession.* Murray Polner, Assistant Professor of History, Suffolk County Community College, New York 215

RUTLAND, ROBERT ALLEN. *The Ordeal of the Constitution: The Antifederalists and the Ratification Struggle of 1787–1788.* Merrill Jensen, Vilas Research Professor of History, University of Wisconsin 221

SCOTT, ANDREW M., and MARGARET A. HUNT. *Congress and Lobbies.* Harold B. Dorr, Dean of State-Wide Education, Director of the Summer Session and Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 213

SIMON, PAUL. *Lincoln's Preparation for Greatness: The Illinois Legislative Years.* Robert W. Johannsen, Professor of History, University of Illinois 219

SOCIOLOGY AND EDUCATION

PAGE

ADAMS, ROBERT MCC. *The Evolution of Urban Society: Early Mesopotamia and Prehistoric Mexico.* James B. Pritchard, Professor of Religious Thought, University Museum, University of Pennsylvania 234

BERGER, PETER L., and THOMAS LUCKMANN. *The Social Construction of Reality: A Treatise in the Sociology of Knowledge.* Helmut R. Wagner, Professor of Sociology, Hobart and William Smith Colleges, Geneva, New York 225

DAVIS, DAVID BRION. *The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture.* Benjamin Quarles, Professor of History, Morgan State College, Baltimore 234

FREEMAN, ROGER A. *Crisis in College Finance?: Time for New Solutions.* Samuel S. Stratton, President Emeritus, Middlebury College, Middlebury, Vermont 235

GOULD, JAY M. *The Technical Elite.* Mabel Newcomer, Professor Emeritus of Economics, Vassar College 226

HEER, DAVID M. *After Nuclear Attack: A Demographic Inquiry.* Dudley Kirk, Director, Demographic Division, Population Council, New York City 233

HOOD, ROGER. *Borstal Re-Assessed.* John P. Conrad, Chief, Research Division, California Department of Corrections, Sacramento 230

LEE, ALFRED MCCLUNG. *Mulivalent Man.* Leonard Reissman, Professor of Sociology, Tulane University 232

LEIGHTON, DOROTHEA C., and JOHN ADAIR. *People of the Middle Place: A Study of the Zuni Indians.* Angie Debo, Marshall, Oklahoma 223

MORRIS, ROBERT, and ROBERT H. BINSTOCK, with the collaboration of MARTIN REIN. *Feasible Planning for Social Change.* Leo Fishman, Professor of Economics and Finance, West Virginia University 231

RADZINOWICZ, LEON. *Ideology and Crime.* Norman Johnston, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology, Beaver College, Glenside, Pennsylvania ... 228

RUBEL, ARTHUR J. *Across the Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City.* Lyle Saunders, Program Associate, The Ford Foundation, New York City 224

SADOUN, ROLAND, GIORGIO LOLLI, and MILTON SILVERMAN. *Drinking in French Culture.* David J. Pittman, Professor of Sociology, Director, Social Science Institute, Washington University, St. Louis 229

SPERGEL, IRVING. *Street Gang Work: Theory and Practice.* Alvin Boskoff, Professor of Sociology, Emory University 227

WHELPTON, PASCAL K., ARTHUR A. CAMPBELL, and JOHN E. PATTERSON. *Fertility and Family Planning in the United States.* Conrad Taeuber, Assistant Director, Bureau of the Census, Washington, D.C. 226

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

Abortion, 26, 29, 30, 31, 36, 50, 51, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 103
  illegal, 51, 53, 54
  legalized, 31, 50, 51, 53, 55
ACKERMAN, EDWARD A., Population, Natural Resources, and Technology, 84–97
"Actones," 148
Administrators
  mortality rates, 21
Affluent society, 21, 133
Afghanistan, 111, 114
Africa, 5, 7, 17, 22–23, 37, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47, 55–56, 59, 60, 106, 110, 111, 112, 117, 124, 129, 132, 145, 146
  First African Population Conference, 1966, 56
  food production, 74, 76, 78, 80, 81, 87, 90–92, 93
  See also specific countries, areas
Age
  fertility and, 29, 30, 46–47
  mortality and, 6, 16, 17, 19–21, 24, 104
  police decisions on juvenile delinquents and, 157
  population studies and
    adolescents, 16, 21, 23–24
    adults, 6, 12–13, 16, 17, 19, 23–24, 109, 110–111, 119, 120
    age structure, 10, 12–13, 13–14, 16, 19–22, 24, 28, 33, 43, 45, 60, 64, 68, 71, 98, 100–101, 104–105, 109, 110–111, 119–120
    age-sex structure, 10, 13–14, 19–22, 24, 28, 64, 68
    aged, 16, 17, 19, 20–21, 24, 104
    middle-aged, 21, 24
    economic development, 98, 100–101, 104, 105
Agriculture
  crops, 73, 75, 78–79, 80–81, 82, 88, 89, 90–92, 93–94, 94–95, 102–103, 129
  fertilizers, 73, 80, 81, 90, 92
  grains, 73, 75, 82, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94
    hybrid, 73, 90, 92, 93
  land resources, 23, 80, 85, 86, 92, 93–94, 96, 97, 129
    arid and semiarid, 85, 86, 93–94, 96, 129
    land reform, 80, 92, 97, 129
    podsolized, 93–94
    rain forests, 93–94
    savannas, 93–94
  literacy and education of farmers, 73, 80, 81, 90–92, 95, 102–103
  livestock, 73, 80, 81–82
  methods, 73, 75, 80, 81
  plant pests and diseases, 81, 82, 92, 93–94
  population and, 18, 32–33, 38, 43, 50–51, 65, 71, 73–83 *passim*, 84–97 *passim*, 102–103, 121, 122–123, 125–127, 132–133, 136–137
    labor supply, 121, 122–123, 125–127
  storage, distribution, and marketing, 75, 81, 89, 96–97
  United States and, 74, 75, 77, 79, 81, 82–83, 85, 87, 90, 93, 94–97, 132–133, 136–137
  water supply, 16, 18, 19, 73, 80, 81, 82, 92, 93–94
  weather and, 74, 78, 80, 87
  yield improvement, 73, 80, 81, 88, 89, 90–92, 94–95, 102–103, 129
  See also Food Production, Technology, Agronomy
Agronomy
  food production and, 93–94, 109, 110, 118
    educational development, 109, 110, 118
Aird, J. S., 39
AIRD, JOHN S., Estimating China's Population, 61–72
Ajarwala, S. N., 45
Alaska, 132
Albania, 31, 59
Algeria, 56, 111, 114, 118
  Ministry of National Education, 56
ANDERSON, ROBERT T., Recent Trends in Ethnology, 141–148
Anthropology
  ethnology, 141–148
Antibiotics, 16, 19, 78, 102
Antigua, 40
Antinomian controversy, 150
Appalachia, 137, 138
Argentina, 7, 37, 40, 41, 58–59, 77, 111, 113
Asia, 7, 17, 22, 37, 38–40, 51–55, 58–59, 60, 74, 81, 106, 107–108, 111, 124, 126, 145
  See also specific areas, countries
Asiatics
  South African, 42, 44
Atlantic Ocean, 132
Atomic energy
  food production and, 82
Australia, 5, 7, 27, 29, 110, 111, 112, 117
  food production, 77, 87, 93
Austria, 27, 29, 110, 112, 117
Automobiles, *see* Motor vehicles

Bachofen, J. J., 143
Badenhorst, L. T., 42, 44

Banton, Michael, 156
Bantu, 42, 44
Barbados, 40, 57
Bauzer, Riva, 157, 158, 159
Becker, Howard S., 153, 155, 161–162
Behavioral sciences
  ethnology and, 141–142, 148
Belgium, 27, 29, 110, 112, 117
Biology
  fertility and, 44, 47
Birth control, *see* Family planning, Fertility
Birth rates
  China, Mainland, 37, 38–39, 60, 61–72 *passim*
  developed countries', 5, 10, 11–12, 26, 27–36 *passim*, 131–140 *passim*
  developing countries', 37–47, 48–60
  economic development and, 98–108 *passim*
  educational development and, 109, 110, 115–117, 117–118, 119, 120
  food production and, 73–83 *passim*, 84–97 *passim*
  labor supply and, 121, 122–123, 125–127
  mortality and, 16–25 *passim*
  technology and, 84–97
  United States', 6, 7, 29, 30, 131, 132, 133, 138–139, 139–140
  world
    implications of current trends, 7–8
    moderation of, 6–7, 48–60 *passim*
    projections of, 1–8 *passim*, 9–15 *passim*
    statistics on, 5, 6, 10–11, 14, 57–58, 58–60
  See also Fertility
Blake, J., 45
Bodine, George E., 157–158
Bogotá, Colombia, 43–44
Bolivia, 40, 43
BORDUA, DAVID J., Recent Trends: Deviant Behavior and Social Control, 149–163
Boserup, Ester, 104
Bourgeois-Pichat, Jean, 47
Bourguiba, Habib Ben Ali,
  Women's Day Speech, August 12, 1966, 56
Brass, W., 46
Brazil, 40, 44, 77, 79, 85, 111, 113
Briar, Scott, 158–159
British Honduras, 40
Buddhism, 45, 146
Buenos Aires, Argentina, 43–44
Bulgaria, 27, 29, 30, 111, 113, 116, 117
Burma, 77, 111, 113, 116, 146

Cabello, O., 41
California, 131, 137
Calories, 74, 88, 89
Cambodia, 77, 93, 111, 114, 118
Cameroons, 40
Canada, 27, 29, 40, 77, 87, 93, 110, 112, 115, 116, 117, 118
Cancer, 16, 17, 20–21, 22, 24
Capital formation
  economic development and, 80, 92, 98, 99, 100–101, 104, 127–128
  study of, 145
Caribbean region, 37, 38, 40–41, 44, 47, 74, 145
Catholic Church, *see* Roman Catholic Church
Caucasians, *see* Whites
Censuses
  population calculations and
    Chinese, 4, 61–72 *passim*
    deficiencies of, 10–11, 61, 62, 66–67, 69–70
    Latin America, 40
    Roman Empire, 4
Central America, 40, 74
Ceylon, 19, 54, 77, 101, 111, 113
Chandrasekeran, C., 42
CHARACTER OF MODERN FERTILITY, THE, Norman B. Ryder, 26–36
Ch'en-Yi, 66
Ch'ien-lung, 62
Children
  census enumeration of, 10, 14
  fertility norms and, 13, 14, 31–36 *passim*, 43, 50, 51, 133
  labor of, 33, 124
  mortality rates, 6, 16, 17, 21, 23–24, 32–33, 103
  population growth and proportion of to population, 13, 14, 43, 51, 133
Chile, 40, 41, 56–57, 111, 113
China, Mainland
  birth rates, 37, 38–39, 60, 61–72 *passim*
  Communist party, 55, 58, 64, 65–67, 67–70 *passim*
    Central Committee, 57, 72
    Young Communists, 55
  economic development, 63–64, 71–72
  educational development, 111, 113
  family-planning program, 55, 59
  fertility trends, 61, 70–71
  First Five-Year Plan, 65, 68
  food production, 85, 87
  "great leap forward," 66, 67
  kinship studies of, 143
  Ministry of Interior, Nanking, 1927, 64
  Ministry of Public Security, 66
  mortality trends, 61, 70–71
  population growth, 4, 17, 37, 38–39, 45, 61–72
    censuses and other statistics, 4, 61, 62–68, 69
    Ch'ing Dynasty *pao-chia* figures, 62–63, 64, 65, 69–70
    Communist population investigations, 61, 65–67, 68–69, 71
    disappearing data, 61, 66–67
    early twentieth-century surveys, 63

estimates and projections, 61, 62, 68–71, 71–72
importance of, 61, 62
1953 Census, 61, 65–66, 68–69, 71
police measurement of, 65, 66–67
unreliability of official figures, 61, 62–63, 66–67, 67–68, 69–70
State Statistical Bureau, 66
Third Five-Year Plan, 67
China, Taiwan, *see* Taiwan
Chinese
Malaysian, 21–22, 54
United States, 133
Ch'ing Dynasty (China)
pao-chia figures, 62–63, 64, 65, 69–70
Cholera, 17, 18
Chou En-lai, 55
Christian era
population growth in, 2–5 *passim*
Christianity, 2–5 *passim*, 146
Cities
fertility and family planning, 33, 39, 42–43, 51, 52, 65
food production and, 96
health and mortality in, 17–18, 19, 22
study of, 144
See also Urbanization
Civil disturbances, 28, 70
Clark, Colin, 104
Class, economic
fertility and, 35–36, 44–47, 49, 59
mortality and, 21–22
Class, social
mortality and, 21–22, 44–47, 49
Clinics, *see* Medicine
Coitus interruptus, 30, 50
Collver, A., 40, 41
Colombia, 57, 111, 113
Association of Medical Faculties Population Division, 57
Colombo, Ceylon, 54
Common Law, 151
Communications, 18, 19, 22, 54
Communist party
China, Mainland, 55, 58, 64–70 *passim*
Condom, 30, 50, 52, 58
Congo (Leopoldville), 111, 114, 118
Contraceptives, 30, 35–36, 44, 45, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53–54, 55–56, 57, 58, 59, 102
CONTROL OF MORTALITY, THE, T. E. Smith, 16–25
Coole, A., 39
Corn, 94
Costa Rica, 79
Cotton, 82
Crops, *see* Agriculture
Cuba, 40, 44, 111, 113
Cultures
culture change
ethnology of, 146–147
study of, 141–148 *passim*
Current Anthropology, 142
Czechoslovakia, 19, 27, 29, 110, 112, 117

Das Gupta, A., 44
Davis, Kingsley, 42, 44, 103–104
DDT, 102
Death, *see* Death rates, Mortality
Death rates, 5, 7, 10, 11–12, 16–25 *passim*, 49, 50, 70, 78, 102, 115–116, 132, 133, 138, 139–140
See also Mortality
Deep South, U. S., 131, 137, 138
DEMOGRAPHIC TRANSITIONS AND POPULATION PROBLEMS IN THE UNITED STATES, Irene B. Taeuber, 131–140
Demography
China, 61–72
developed countries, 1, 5–6, 7–8, 9–15 *passim*, 16–20, 26–36, 72–97 *passim*, 131–140
developing countries, 1, 5–6, 7–15 *passim*, 27, 37–47, 48–60, *passim*, 72–97 *passim*
United States, 131–140
world population, 1–15
Denmark, 18, 27, 29, 102
Depression, 28
Detroit, Michigan, 159–160, 161
Youth Bureau, 159, 161
Development, economic
capital formation and, 98, 99, 100–101, 104
China, 63–64, 71–72
definition of, 99
developed countries, 1, 5–6, 7–8, 9–15 *passim*, 16–20, 26–36, 72–97 *passim*, 131–140 *passim*
developing countries, 1, 5–6, 7–8, 9–15 *passim*, 27, 37–47, 48–60 *passim*, 72–97 *passim*
economies of scale and, 98, 101–102
economies of specialization and, 98, 101–102
fertility and, 49, 50, 51, 100–101, 102–103
food production and, 73–97 *passim*
governments and, 100–101, 104, 105
income growth and, 98, 101, 105–106, 106, 107
international trade and, 102
labor supply and, 121–130 *passim*
mortality reduction and, 100–101, 102–103
population growth and
evidence of interrelationship, 98, 105–107
need for further research, 98, 107–108
negative effect on, 98, 99–100
positive effect on, 98, 101–105
theories, 98, 99–104
United States, 131–140

youthful populations and, 98
See also Industrialization, Technology
Development, educational
guidelines and targets for, 109, 119–120
population growth and
adult literacy rate, 109, 110–111, 119, 120
age structure, 109, 110, 118
birth rates, 109, 110, 115–117, 117–118, 119, 120
death rates, 16, 115–116
government expenditures on, 109, 118–119, 120
India, 109, 111, 117, 119
school enrollment ratio, 109, 110, 111
size of country, 111–115
See also Education
Development, political, 108, 131
Development, social, 8, 108, 131
Deviancy and deviants
study of
juveniles, 156–163
labeling approach, 153–155
social control agencies (police), 155–163
societal reaction school, 150–155, 161–163
trends, 149–150
West Coast school vs. East Coast school, 154
Diaphragm, 30
Diet, *see* Nutrition, Food production
Diet-adequate (developed) countries, 73, 74, 75–78, 82–83
See also Development, economic
Diet-deficient (developing) countries, 73, 74, 75–78, 81–82
See also Development, economic
Diminishing returns, law of, 99, 102
Diptheria, 17
Disease
control of
human, 5–6, 9, 11, 16, 17–18, 19, 25, 38, 70, 78, 102
plant, 81, 82, 92, 93–94
Dispensaries, *see* Medicine
Divorce
fertility and, 34–35
Dominican Republic, 40
DURAND, JOHN D., A Long-Range View of World Population Growth, 1–8
Durand, John D., 63, 105
Durkheim, Emile, 150

East Asia, 48, 59, 60
See also specific countries
East Europe, 27, 30, 31, 57, 76, 78, 85
See also specific countries
EASTERLIN, RICHARD A., Effects of Population Growth on the Economic Development of Developing Countries, 98–108
Economic development, *see* Development, economic
Economics
anthropological, 144–145
population studies, 7–8, 104
Ecuador, 43
Education
economic development and, 99, 101, 104, 105, 108, 124
fertility and, 33–34, 35, 43, 56, 59, 109–120 *passim*
food production and, 73, 80, 90–92, 95
mortality rate and, 16, 19, 21, 115–116
population growth and, 13, 64, 109–120
United States, 133, 137, 138–140 *passim*
See also Development, educational
Educational development, *see* Development, educational
EFFECTS OF POPULATION GROWTH ON THE ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT OF DEVELOPING COUNTRIES, Richard A. Easterlin, 98–108
Egypt, *see* United Arab Republic (UAR)
Ehrlich, Howard J., 155
Eighteenth century, 1, 2, 5, 8, 44, 99, 108, 138, 162
EL-BADRY, M. A., Population Projections for the World, Developed and Developing Regions: 1965–2000, 9–15
El-Badry, M. A., 42–43
Entrepreneurs
economic development and, 128–129
Erikson, Kai T., 150–151, 153, 161–162
ESTIMATING CHINA'S POPULATION, John S. Aird, 61–72
Ethiopia, 111, 114
Ethnicity
mortality rates and, 21–22, 42, 44, 64
population growth and
United States, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137–138, 140
stereotypes, 151
See also specific ethnic groups
Ethnology
recent trends
anthropological economics, 144–145
cross-disciplinary co-operation, 141–142
culture change, 146–147
Current Anthropology and, 142
holism and, 141–142, 147
kinship studies, 142–144
mathematical, statistical and mechanical models, 143, 147–148
religions, study of, 145–147
social organization studies, 142–144
Europe, 5, 7, 8, 15, 17, 18, 22, 25, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33, 37, 41, 49, 57, 59, 76, 78, 81, 85–87, 103–104, 110, 111, 129
See also specific areas, countries

Europeans
South African, 42, 44
Exporting, *see* Importing and exporting

Family
fertility and, 29, 32–34, 34–35, 43, 44, 45–46, 50, 55, 71–72, 128–139, 140
Family planning
developed countries, 26–36 *passim*, 131–140 *passim*
developing countries
abortion, 50, 53, 56, 57, 58, 59, 103
climate of opinion on, 49–50
contraceptives, 35–36, 44, 45, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53–54, 55–56, 57, 58, 59, 102
evaluation of programs, 57–60
future, 58–60
government programs, 48, 49, 50, 51–60
individuals' goals, 45–46, 50, 52, 58–59, 103–104, 108
religion and, 37, 39, 40, 42, 44–45, 49–50
sterilization, 52, 55, 59
knowledge, attitude, and practice (KAP) surveys, 50, 57, 59
United States, 36, 131–140 *passim*
See also Fertility
Far East, 37, 38, 76, 78, 94
See also specific countries
Females
childbearing-age, 14, 28, 46–47, 53
labor supply and, 125, 130
See also Sex
Fertility
China, 61–72 *passim*
developed countries, 6–7, 11, 12–13, 26–36 *passim*, 38, 131–140 *passim*
abortion, 26, 29, 30, 31, 36
contraceptives, 26, 29, 30, 31, 35–36
future, 26, 27, 35–36
governments and, 26, 31, 33–34
low birth rates, 27–28, 34–36
marriage, family, and fertility norms, 26, 29, 30, 31–35
modes of regulation, 26, 29–34
mortality rate and, 32–33
nuptiality control, 26, 29, 30, 36
religion and, 26, 31, 35
developing countries, 6–7, 11, 12, 14–15, 36, 37–47, 48–60
Africa, 40, 55–56, 59, 60
Asia, 38–40, 51–55, 58–59, 60
economic development and, 49, 50–51, 100–101, 103
education and, 42, 43
ethnicity and race, 42, 44
future, 37, 47, 58–60
governments and, 48, 49, 50, 51–60
high birth rates, 37–41, 48
individuals' goals, 45–46, 50, 52, 58–59, 103–104, 108
Latin America, 40, 41, 43–44, 50, 51, 56–57, 59–60
marriage patterns, 37, 42, 44–45, 45–47, 50, 103–104
mathematical-statistical analysis, 37, 46–47
Middle East, 55–56, 59, 60
mortality rates and, 31–33, 49, 50, 59, 102, 103–104
occupation and, 42, 43–44
reduction of, 6–7, 11, 12, 14–15, 48–60 *passim*
religion and, 37, 39, 40, 42, 44–45, 49–50
sociocultural elements, 37, 42, 44–45, 45–47
urban-rural differentiation, 42–43
value systems, 37, 45–46
economic development and, 49, 50–51, 100–101, 103
education and, 33–34, 35, 43, 56, 59, 109–120 *passim*
labor supply and employment and, 121, 122–123, 125–127
modes of regulation
abortion, 26, 29, 30, 31, 36, 50, 53, 56, 57, 58, 59, 103
contraceptives, 26, 29, 30, 31, 35–36, 44, 45, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53–54, 55–56, 57, 58, 59, 102
fertility norms, 31–35
nuptiality control, 26, 29, 30, 36
sterilization, 52, 55, 59
mortality reduction and, 31–33, 49, 50, 59, 102, 103–104
nineteenth century, 6–7
statistics on, 9, 10, 14, 27–28, 28–29
United States, 131, 133, 137–138, 138–139, 139–140
See also Family planning, Birth rates
Fertilizers, *see* Agriculture
Finland, 27, 29, 102
Fish, 82
Florida, 131, 137
Folk beliefs
study of, 146
Food production
agriculture, *see* Agriculture
atomic energy and, 82
Diet-adequate (developed) countries, 73, 74, 75–78, 82–83
diet-deficient (developing) countries, 73, 74, 75–78, 81–82
food-gathering societies, 2–4, 5, 6, 8
future, 82–83, 94–97
government and, 80–81
hunting-fishing societies, 2–4, 5, 6, 8

institutional and cultural factors, 73, 75, 80, 81, 90–92, 95, 97
methods for increasing, 73, 75, 79–82, 88–90, 90–92, 93–94, 94–95
nonconventional sources, 73, 82, 88, 92–94, 94–95
nonfood resources and, 94–95
nutrition and, 73, 74, 78, 79–80, 82, 87–88, 89, 92, 94–97
recent trends, 73, 75–79
shortage and famine, 6, 13, 17, 18, 38, 49, 52, 67, 70, 72, 79–80
storage, distribution, and marketing, 75, 81, 82–83, 88, 89, 90, 93, 94–97
urbanization and industrialization and, 75, 78
world food trade, 75, 82–83, 88, 89, 90, 93, 94–97
See also Agriculture, Agronomy, Nutrition, Technology, Resources, natural
Forests, 95
Foster, G. M., 143
France, 18, 27, 28, 29, 30, 77, 110, 112, 117

Gabon, 40
George, M. V., 42
Germany, East, 27, 31, 110, 112, 115, 117, 118
Germany, West, 27, 29, 77, 110, 112, 117
Ghana, 111, 114, 118
Goldman, Nathan, 157, 158, 159, 160
Government
economic development and, 100–101, 104, 105
educational development and, 109, 118–119, 120
family planning programs, 26, 31, 33–34, 49, 50, 51–60
food production and, 80–81
study of, 144
Grains, 73, 75, 82, 90, 92, 93, 94
corn, 94
hybrid, 73, 90, 92, 93
rice, 77, 82, 90, 91, 94, 102
wheat, 77, 82, 91, 93, 94
Great Britain, 18, 21, 24, 27, 29, 77, 110, 112, 117
Great Lakes, 132
Greece, 6, 111, 113, 116, 118
Greeks, ancient
life expectancy, 6
Guiana, British, 40
Guiana, French, 40

Haiti, 40
Harris, Marvin, 148
Hawaii, 132
Health
economic development and, 99, 101, 102–103
family planning programs, 51–52, 53, 55, 56, 57, 72
population growth and, 5–6, 13, 16, 17–18, 19, 21, 22, 25, 31, 35, 51–52, 53, 55, 56, 57, 70, 71–72, 99, 101, 102, 103
See also Diseases, Medicine, Nutrition
Heart disease, 16, 17, 20–21, 24
Heer, D. M., 43
Hinduism, 44
Ho Ping-ti, 63
Honduras
Ministry of Health and family planning program, 57
Hong Kong, 54, 58–59
Hoover, E. M., 39
Hospitals, *see* Medicine
Hsu, Francis L. K., 143
Hungary, 27, 29, 110, 112, 115, 117
Hunting-fishing societies
population of, 2–4, 5, 6, 8
Hutchinson, Anne, 150

Ibadan, Nigeria
First African Population Conference, 1966, 56
Ideology
fertility norms and, 35
Immigrants
United States population growth and, 132, 133
Importing and exporting
economic development and, 101
food production and, 75–76
See also Markets and marketing, Development, economic, Food production
Income growth
population growth and
economic development, 98, 101, 105–106, 106–107
labor supply and employment, 122, 127–128
India, 4, 5–6, 7, 17, 18, 19, 23, 37, 38, 39, 41, 42, 45, 51–52, 54, 58, 59, 60, 74, 77, 81, 85, 87, 90–92, 95, 106, 109, 111, 117, 119, 124, 128, 143, 145
birth rate, 37, 39, 52, 54, 58, 59, 60
educational development, 109, 111, 117, 119
family planning, 51–52, 54, 58, 60
food production, 74, 77, 81, 85, 87, 90–92, 95
income growth, 106
influenza epidemic, 1918, 17
jajmani system, 145
kinship studies of, 143
labor supply and employment, 124, 128
Ministry of Health, 51–52
Indians, American, 5
Individual
family planning goals, 26, 31, 33–34, 34–35, 36, 45–46, 50, 52, 58–59, 103–104, 108

Indonesia, 77, 87, 93, 111, 114
Industrial Revolution, 8
Industrialization
  fertility and, 26, 27, 33, 38
  food production and, 75, 78
  labor supply and employment, 122–123, 125–127
  population growth and, 8, 26, 27, 33, 38, 75, 78, 103, 122–123, 125–127, 128–129
  See also Development, economic, Technology
Influenza epidemic, 1918, 17
Insecticides, 16, 19, 102
International agencies
  food production and, 75
  See also specific agencies
International Encyclopedia of the Social Sciences, 156
Intra-uterine device (IUD), 35–36, 50, 52, 53–54, 55–56, 58
Iran, 87, 111, 114, 116–117
Iraq, 77, 111, 114, 115, 117, 118
Ireland, 17, 27, 29, 35
  Great Famine, 1846–1847, 17
Israel, 7, 22, 38, 40, 74, 79, 102, 106
Italy, 23, 27, 29, 77, 111, 113, 116, 117, 118
IUD, *see* Intra-uterine device

Jain, S. P., 39
Jajmani system (India), 145
Jamaica, 19, 42, 57
  Ministry of Health, 57
James, W., 43
Japan, 7, 22, 23, 27, 29, 30, 31, 38, 39, 49, 55, 57, 74, 77, 81, 87, 90, 94–95, 108, 110, 112, 116, 117
  educational development, 110, 112, 116, 117
  food production, 74, 77, 81, 87, 90, 94–95
Japanese
  United States, 133
Java, 87
Jordan, 79
Jurisprudence, 163
Juveniles
  delinquents
    police and, 151–163 *passim*

KAP (knowledge, attitude, practice) surveys, 50, 57, 59
Kenya, 56, 111, 114
  Development Plan, 1966–1970, 56
  Family Planning Council, 56
Keyfitz, Nathan, 105
Kinship
  ethnological studies of, 142–144
KIRK, DUDLEY, Prospects for Reducing Natality in the Underdeveloped World, 48–60
Kitsuse, John, 153
Korea, North, 111
Korea, South, 48, 53, 58–59, 77, 87, 111, 113, 118
  Assembly, 53
  Economic Planning Board, 53
  Supreme Council for National Reconstruction, 53
Kuznets, Simon, 107

Labeling approach (deviance studies), 153–155
Labor
  child, 33, 124
  population and supply of
    age structure and, 121, 122–123, 125–127
    economic development and, 121, 122–130 *passim*
    employment and, 35, 100, 121, 127–130
    fertility and, 121, 122–123, 125–127
    income growth and, 122, 127–128
    industrialization and, 122–123, 125–127, 128, 129
    labor force dynamics, 125–127
    migration, 122
    mortality and, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125–127
    National Development Armies, 129–130
    productivity and, 99–100, 100, 102, 103, 104–105
    proportion of population economically active and, 123–127
    scale, economies of, 98, 101–102
    semi-industrialized nations, 122, 123, 124, 125–127
    sex structure and, 121, 122–123, 124–125, 126
    specialization, economies of, 98, 101–102
    urban, 121
    utilizing idle labor, 128–130
  skilled and semiskilled
    developing countries, 127
    mortality rates, 21
LABOR SUPPLY AND EMPLOYMENT IN LESS DEVELOPED COUNTRIES, Jan L. Sadie, 121–130
LaFave, Wayne R., 155
Land resources
  agriculture and, 23, 80, 85, 86, 92, 93–94, 96, 97, 129
    arid and semiarid, 85, 86, 93–94, 96, 129
    land reform, 80, 92, 97, 129
    podsolized soil, 93–94
    rain forests, 93–94
    savannas, 93–94
Laos, 93
Lard, 82
Latin America, 7, 15, 17, 22, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43–44, 45, 50, 51, 56–57, 59–60, 74, 76, 78, 80, 81, 87, 93, 94, 106, 111, 124, 127, 128
  fertility, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43–44, 45, 56, 57, 59–60

food production, 74, 76, 78, 80, 81, 87, 93, 94
income growth, 106
Roman Catholic Church, 56–57, 59
United Nations Latin-American Demographic Center, 56–57
urbanization and employment, 56, 59, 124, 127, 128
Leibenstein, Harvey, 104–105
Lemert, Edwin M., 150, 153, 154
Levi-Strauss, Claude, 143
Life expectancy, *see* Mortality, Health, Medicine, Disease
Literacy
food production and, 81, 90–92, 95
population growth and, 34, 43, 64, 81, 90–92, 95, 109, 110–111, 119, 120
See also Education; Development, educational
LIU, B. ALFRED, Population Growth and Educational Development, 109–120
Livestock, *see* Agriculture
LONG-RANGE VIEW OF WORLD POPULATION GROWTH, A, John D. Durand, 1–8

McEachern, A. W., 157, 158, 159
Madagascar, 111, 114, 116–117
Malagasy Republic, 77
Malaria, 19, 102
Malaya, 19, 23
Malaysia and Malays, 21–22, 54, 111, 113
First Malaysia Plan, 54
Males
excess mortality of, 16, 19–20
labor supply and, 121–130 *passim*
See also Sex
Malthus, Thomas R., 87, 99, 103, 132
Mao Tse-tung, 67
Markets and marketing
economic development and, 101–102, 128, 130
food production and, 75
study of, 145
See also Importing and exporting
Marriage
customs and fertility, 30, 32–34, 37, 38, 42, 44–45, 45–47, 51, 54, 55, 64, 103–104, 119, 137, 138
study of, 142–144, 146
Martinique, 146
Massachusetts, 18, 150–151
Matza, David, 153, 154
Mauritius, 19, 56
Medicine
advances in
population growth and, 5–6, 9, 11, 16, 17–18, 19, 25, 51, 70
antibiotics, 16, 19, 78, 102
clinics, hospitals, and dispensaries
family planning programs and, 51–52, 55, 56, 57
See also Disease, Health, Mortality
Mediterranean area, 111
Mekong valley, 93
Merton, Robert K., 154
Mexico, 40, 77, 79, 93, 94, 111, 113, 115, 146
Middle East, 55–56, 59, 60, 76, 78, 111
See also specific countries
Midwives, 52
Migration
food production and, 89–90, 93
population and, 10, 14, 15, 29, 33, 41, 51, 103, 104, 115, 122, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137, 138
Mills, C. Wright, 147
Minerals, 89, 95
Miro, Carmen A., 45
Mississippi-Missouri valley, 137
Morocco, 56, 59, 111, 114
Mortality
accidents, 16, 19–20
age and, 6, 16, 17, 19–21, 24, 103, 104
chief causes of death, 23–24
child, 6, 16, 17, 21, 23–24, 32–33, 103
childbirth, 20
China, Mainland, 61, 70–71
control of
antibiotics and insecticides, 16, 19, 78, 102
communications and, 18, 19, 22
disease eradication and, 5–6, 9, 11, 16, 17–18, 19, 25, 38, 70, 78, 102
higher living standards, 16, 17–18, 19, 21
sanitation and, 16, 18, 19, 70
developed countries, 5–6, 11–12, 14, 16, 17–19, 22–23, 132, 133
developing countries, 5–6, 14, 16, 17–19, 22–23, 24–25, 61, 70–71, 100–101, 102–103, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125–127
economic and social class and, 21–22, 44–47, 49
economic development and, 6, 100–101, 102–103
education and, 16, 19, 21, 115–116
eighteenth century, 5
excess mortality of males, 16, 19–20
labor supply and, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125–127
national variations, 22
nineteenth century, 17
premodern epochs, 5–6
reduction of
fertility and, 31–33, 49, 50, 59, 102, 103–104
statistics on, 6, 10, 14, 16–25 *passim*
United States, 132, 133
urban-rural variations, 22
See also Death rates

Moslemism, 39, 40, 44, 45, 50, 59
Motor vehicles
  accident mortality, 16, 19–20, 24
Mozambique, 111, 114
Mymensingh, East Pakistan, 102
Mysore study, 39, 42, 43

Nanking, China, 64
Nasser, Gamal Abdal, 55
Natality, *see* Birth rates, Fertility, Family planning
National Development Armies, 129–130
National Sample Survey, 39
Nats, 146
Near East, *see* Middle East
Negroes
  population growth and, 42, 44, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137–138
Negroes, U. S.
  juvenile delinquents
    police and, 157, 158, 160–161
  population growth and migration and, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137–138
Nelson, L. B., 92
Nelson, Lowry, 44
Nepal, 52, 111, 114
Netherlands, 18, 22, 23, 27, 29, 30
New Guinea, 145, 148
New Zealand, 7, 21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 29, 30, 102
Nigeria, 56, 111, 114
Nineteenth century, 3–5 *passim*, 17–18, 60–72 *passim*, 145
Norbeck, Edward, 146
Norms
  fertility, 31–35, 38, 43, 44–47, 51, 59
  study of, 148–163 *passim*
North America, 5, 7, 15, 17, 18, 33, 73–75, 76, 78, 81
North Central Division, U. S., 137
Northeast, U. S., 137
Norway, 18, 27, 29, 102
Nutrition, 73, 74, 78, 79–80, 82, 87–88, 89, 92, 94–97
  calories, 74, 88, 89
  fish, 82
  population growth and, 74, 75–78, 83, 84, 94–97
  proteins, 74, 82, 89, 92, 94
  vitamins and minerals, 89
  See also Food production

Occupations
  fertility and, 42, 43–44
  United States
    mobility in, 131, 133, 136–137
Oceania, 15, 17, 18, 76, 78
Oral contraceptives, 35–36, 50, 52, 54, 55, 58
Orthodox Church, 50

Pacific Ocean, 132
Pakistan, 37, 38, 39, 52–53, 58, 77, 87, 90–92, 95, 102, 111, 114, 116, 118, 128, 129
  educational development, 111, 114, 116, 118
  employment and labor supply, 128, 129
  Family Planning Directorate, 52
  fertility, 37, 39, 52–53
  food production, 77, 87, 90–92, 95, 102
  Second Five-Year Plan, 52
Panama, 40
Pao-chia figures, 62–63, 64, 65, 69–70
Parker, F. W., 92
Peasant societies, 32
Peking, 62, 65, 66, 67
Penicillin, 102
People's Handbook, 66
Peru, 43, 44, 57, 111, 113, 116
Philippines, 77, 79, 111, 113, 128
Piliavin, Irving, 158–159
Plague, 17
Poland, 27, 29, 110, 112, 116, 117
Police
  Great Britain, 156
  Scotland, 156
  studies of, 155–163 *passim*
  United States, 156–163 *passim*
Political development, *see* Development, political
POPULATION, NATURAL RESOURCES, AND TECHNOLOGY, Edward A. Ackerman, 84–97
POPULATION AND FOOD SUPPLY, Conrad Taeuber, 73–83
Population growth
  China, 61–72
  developed countries, 9–15 *passim*, 16–36 *passim*, 131–140 *passim*
  developing countries, 9–15 *passim*, 37–72 *passim*
  economic development and, *see* Development, economic
  education and, *see* Education, Development, educational
  fertility and, *see* Fertility
  food production and, *see* Food production
  labor and, *see* Labor
  mortality and, *see* Mortality
  Population Growth Estimate (PGE) studies, 57–58
  population-resource ratios, 84–97 *passim*
  race and ethnicity and, *see* Race, Ethnicity
  rates and projections of
    "continued fertility level" variant, 15
    data sources, 9, 10–11, 13, 61–72 *passim*
    factors of uncertainty, 9, 12–13
    "high variant" projections, 12, 15
    "low variant" projections, 12, 15
    "medium variant" projections, 11–12, 12–13, 15

methodology, 9, 13–15
underlying assumptions, 14–15
technology and, *see* Technology
United States, 131–140
world, 1–15 *passim*
A.D. 1 to 1750, 3–5 *passim*
8000 B.C. to A.D. 1, 2–5 *passim*
implications of current trends, 7–8, 12–13, 14–15
prehistoric era, 2–3, 5, 8
1750 to 1965, 3–15 *passim*
POPULATION GROWTH AND EDUCATIONAL DEVELOPMENT, B. Alfred Liu, 109–120
POPULATION PROJECTIONS FOR THE WORLD, DEVELOPED AND DEVELOPING REGIONS: 1965–2000, M. A. El-Badry, 9–15
Portugal, 23, 27, 29, 35, 111, 113
Poultry, 82
Poverty
mortality and, 21–22
population growth and, 1, 7–8, 21–22
Prehistoric era
population growth, 2–3, 5–8 *passim*
Preiss, Jack J., 155
Production
economic development and, 104–105
Professionals
fertility, 43
mortality, 21
United States, 131, 137
PROSPECTS FOR REDUCING NATALITY IN THE UNDERDEVELOPED WORLD, Dudley Kirk, 48–60
Proteins, 74, 82, 89, 92, 94
algae, 82, 92
edible yeasts, 82, 92
leaf, 82, 92
Protestantism, 49
Puerto Rico, 41, 45
Puritans
Massachusetts, 150–151

Quakers, 150
"Quality replacement rate," 104–105

Race
population growth and
developing countries, 21–22, 42, 44
United States, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137–138, 140
stereotypes, 151
See also specific races
Racine, Wisconsin, 158, 162
Read, Kenneth E., 148
RECENT TRENDS: DEVIANT BEHAVIOR AND SOCIAL CONTROL, David J. Bordua, 149–163
RECENT TRENDS IN ETHNOLOGY, Robert T. Anderson, 141–148
Religion
ethnology of, 145–147
fertility and, 26, 31, 35, 37, 39, 40, 42, 44–45, 49–50
See also specific religions
Reproduction, *see* Fertility
REPRODUCTIVE PERFORMANCE AND REPRODUCTIVE CAPACITY IN LESS INDUSTRIALIZED SOCIETIES, G. W. Roberts, 37–47
Republic of South Africa, 40, 42, 44, 106, 111, 113
Resources, natural
economic development and, 98, 99–100, 100–101, 127–128
international sharing of, 8, 75, 82–83, 88, 89, 90, 93, 94–97
land, 23, 80, 85, 86, 92, 93–94, 96, 97, 129
minerals and forests, 95
nonfood, 94–95
population growth and, 8, 13, 32, 75, 82–83, 88, 89, 90, 93, 94–97
technology and food production and, 72–97
water supply, 16, 18, 19, 73, 81, 82, 90, 92, 93, 96
Revolutions and civil disturbances
population growth and, 28, 70
Rhodesia, northern, 40
Rice, 77, 82, 90, 91, 94, 102
Rio Grande, 137
Rizh, H., 43
ROBERTS, G. W., Reproductive Performance and Reproductive Capacity in Less Industrialized Societies, 37–47
Robinson, W. C., 42
Roman Catholic Church
fertility control and, 35, 44, 45, 49–50, 56–57
Mexico, 146
Roman Empire
census records, 4
life expectancy in, 6
Rumania, 27, 29, 111, 113, 115, 116, 117
Rural areas
population of, 17–18, 22, 33, 39, 42–43, 51, 65, 66, 131, 132–133, 134–136, 136–137, 137–138
United States, 131, 132–133, 134–136, 136–137, 137–138
See also Migration, Urbanization
Russia, *see* Soviet Union
Rwanda, 40
Ryan, B., 45
RYDER, NORMAN B., The Character of Modern Fertility, 26–36

SADIE, JAN L., Labor Supply and Employment in Less Developed Countries, 121–130
Sahara Desert, 56
St. Lucia, 40–41
St. Vincent, 40–41

Santa Monica, California, 159
Santiago, Chile, 56–57
Saudi Arabia, 111, 114
Scale, economies of, 98, 101–102
Scandinavia, 19
Scarlet fever, 17, 18
Scheff, Thomas J., 151–152, 153, 162
Scotland, *see* Great Britain
Sex
  fertility and sexual mores, 31, 33, 38, 43, 44–47, 51, 59, 146
  juvenile delinquents', 157
  population studies and
    age-sex structure, 10, 13–14, 19–22, 24, 28, 46–47, 53, 64, 68, 121, 122–123, 124–125, 126
    sex ratios, 10, 12–13, 13–14, 16, 19–22, 24, 28, 29, 33, 43, 45, 46–47, 53, 64, 68, 71, 121, 122–123, 124–125, 126
  See also Males, Females
Silver, Allan, 156
Singapore, 39, 48, 54, 58–59
Sinha, J. N., 44
Skolnick, Jerome H., 155
Smallpox, 17, 18
SMITH, T. E., The Control of Mortality, 16–25
Smith, T. Lynn, 43, 44
SMSA, *see* Standard Metropolitan Statistical Areas, U. S.
Snow, Edgar, 67
Social control
  study of
    East Coast *vs.* West Coast school, 154
    juveniles, 156–163
    labeling approach, 153–155
    police, 155–163
    societal reaction school, 150–155, 161–163
    trends, 149–150
Social development, *see* Development, social
Social organization
  ethnological study of, 142–144
Societies
  ethnology of, 142–148 *passim*
  norms
    fertility, 31–35, 38, 43, 44–47, 51, 59
  See also Marriage, Family, Value systems, Social control, Social organization
Sociology
  deviance and social control studies, 149–163
  ethnology and, 147–148
  population studies, 7–8, 45–46
Soil, *see* Land resources
Som, R. K., 41
Sorokin, Pitirim, 147
South, U. S., 131, 137–138
South Africa, Republic of, 40, 42, 44, 106, 111, 113
South Asia, 21
  See also specific countries
South Indians, 146
South Manchuria Railway Zone, 39
Southeast Asia, 39, 54–55, 60
  See also specific countries
Southwest, U. S., 137
Soviet Union, 7, 18, 23, 27, 29, 30, 31, 37, 38, 57, 58–59, 76, 77, 78, 87, 93, 110, 111, 112, 116
Soybeans, 82
Spain, 27, 29, 35, 111, 113, 118
Specialization, economies of, 98, 101–102
Standard Metropolitan Statistical Areas (SMSA's), U. S., 134–136
Statistics
  demographic
    age, 10, 12–13, 13–14, 16, 19–22, 24, 28, 33, 43, 45, 60, 64
    China, 61–72 *passim*
    fertility, 9, 10, 14, 26–60 *passim*
    migration, 10, 14, 15, 29, 33, 41, 51
    mortality, 6, 10, 14, 16–25 *passim*
    projections, 1–15 *passim*, 61–72 *passim*
    sex ratios, 10, 12–13, 13–14, 16, 19–22, 24, 29, 33, 43, 45, 64, 68, 71
    United States, 131–140 *passim*
    See also Birth rates, Death rates
Sterilization, 52, 55, 59
Sterling, James, 160
Stigler, George, 101–102
Stycos, J. Mayone, 43, 44
Sudan, 79, 94, 111, 114, 115
Sudnow, David, 151
Supernaturalism
  ethnology of, 145–146
Surinam, 41
Sweden, 18, 22, 23, 24, 27, 29, 54, 110, 112, 116, 117
Switzerland, 27, 29, 102, 110, 112, 118
Syracuse, New York, 157–158

TAEUBER, CONRAD, Population and Food Supply, 73–83
Taeuber, Conrad, 39, 63
TAEUBER, IRENE B., Demographic Transitions and Population Problems in the United States, 131–140
Taeuber, Irene B., 39
Taiping Rebellion, 1871, 17, 63
Taiwan, 23, 39, 41, 48, 53–54, 58–59, 77, 79, 94, 95, 111, 113, 127, 129
  educational development 111, 113
  food production, 77, 79, 94, 95
  Prepregnancy Health Program, 53
  Provincial Department of Health, 53
Taleb, Ahmed, 56
Tanganyika, 79
Tanzania, 111, 114

Tax, Sol, 142
Technologists
  fertility, 43
  mortality, 21
  United States, 137
Technology
  natural resources development and
    controlling plant pests and diseases, 81, 82, 92, 93–94
    ethical and political decisions, 84, 96–97
    fertilizers, 73, 80, 81, 90, 92
    food production, 73–83 *passim*, 84–97 *passim*, 98, 99–100
    hybrid grains, 73, 90, 92, 93
    land, 23, 80, 85, 86, 92, 93–94, 96, 97, 129
    nonfood resources, 95–97
    technology-deficient (developing) countries, 84, 85–97 *passim*
    technology-source (developed) countries, 84, 85–97 *passim*
    transfer flows, 87–92, 97
    water supply, 73, 80, 81, 82, 90, 92, 93, 96, 129
    yield improvement, 73, 80, 81, 88, 89, 90–92, 94–95
  population growth and, 1, 6, 7–8, 73–97 *passim*, 98, 99–100, 124, 129
Terry, Robert M., 158, 162
Thailand, 55–56, 59, 77, 79, 94, 111, 113, 116, 118
Tiers Monde, 47
Tobago, 40–41
Trade
  international, 102
  See also Importing and exporting, Markets and marketing
Tuberculosis, 17, 18, 20
Tunisia, 55–56, 59, 77, 79
  Destour party, 55–56
Turkey, 56, 58–59, 77, 79, 111, 114
Tylor, E. B., 142–143
Typhoid fever, 17, 18

Uganda, 111, 114
United Arab Republic (UAR), 42, 43, 55, 59, 87, 93, 111, 114, 118
  educational development, 111, 114, 118
  family planning program, 43, 55, 59
  food production, 87, 93
  National Population Commission, 55
United Kingdom, *see* Great Britain
United Nations
  Compendium on Social Statistics, 1963, 110
  Demographic Yearbook, 1964, 110
  Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO), 79, 87
  inquiry on economic development and population growth, 101
  Latin-American Demographic Center surveys, 56–57
  Population Division
    population estimates, 2, 7, 9–15, 21, 39, 40, 46–47, 116
  Third World Food Survey, 79, 87
  world census program, 64
  World Population Prospects as Assessed in 1963, 10–11, 126
United States of America
  Agency for International Development (AID), 53, 57
  Agriculture Department, 79, 81
  Children's Bureau, 162
  Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) Uniform Crime Reports Section, 160
  Federal Bureau of Narcotics, 155
  fertility and family size, 27, 29, 30, 36, 131, 133, 137, 138–139, 139–140
  food production, 74, 75, 77, 81, 82–83, 85, 87, 90, 93, 94–97, 132–133, 136–137
  Marijuana Tax Act, 155
  police, 156–163 *passim*
  population
    age structure, 134, 136, 139–140
    agriculture, 74, 75, 77, 81, 82–83, 85, 87, 90, 93, 94–97, 132–133, 136–137
    birth rates, 6, 7, 29, 30, 131, 132, 133, 138–139, 139–140
    death rates, 21–22, 23, 24, 132, 133, 138, 139–140
    demographic transition, 131, 138–139
    economic development and, 131, 132, 133, 139–140
    education, 110, 111, 112, 117, 133, 137, 138–140 *passim*
    future, 131, 139–140
    labor supply and employment, 129, 132
    migration, 131, 132, 133, 134–136, 137
    Negroes, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137–138
    occupational mobility, 131, 133, 136–137
    urbanization, 131, 132, 133, 134–136, 137, 138
  See also specific areas, states
Urbanization
  employment and, 121
  fertility and, 26, 27, 33, 38, 51, 59–60
  food production and, 75, 78
  study of, 144, 147–148
  United States, 131, 132, 133, 134–136, 137–138
Uruguay, 7, 37, 40, 41, 58–59

Value systems
  fertility norms and, 37, 45–46, 119–120
  See also Societies, Norms, Marriage, Family
Vasectomy, *see* Sterilization
Venereal disease, 38
Venezuela, 79, 111, 113

Vietnam, 93, 111, 113
Villages
  ethnology of, 144, 147–148
Violence
  mortality by, 24
Vitamins, 89

Wales, *see* Great Britain
War
  mortality rate and, 17, 18, 28, 29, 72
  See also specific wars
Water, 16, 18, 19, 73, 80, 81, 82, 92, 93–94
  desalination of salt water, 82
  sanitary and health, 16, 18, 19, 70
West, U. S., 137
West Europe, 27, 30, 76, 78, 81, 85–87, 103–104, 129
  See also specific countries
West Indies, 41
Western countries, 18, 42, 50, 63, 64, 70, 93, 108, 145
Western Hemisphere, 44
Wheat, 77, 82, 91, 93, 94
Whites
  Brazil, 44
  Cuba, 44
  New Zealand, 21–22
  United States, 21–22, 133, 134–135
Wilson, James Q., 156, 160–161
Witchcraft
  Massachusetts persecutions for, 150–151
Wolf, Eric R., 148
World Population Conference (Belgrade), 1965, 24
World War I, 107
World War II, 2, 19, 25, 28, 73, 75, 78, 94, 117, 142

Yemen, 111, 114
Yields, crop
  improvement of, *see* Agriculture
Yugoslavia, 27, 29, 77, 79, 94, 111, 113

Zikry, A. M., 42

VOLUME 370 MARCH 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE PERSPECTIVE OF THE SOCIAL SCIENCES

Special Editor of this Volume
DON MARTINDALE
Professor of Sociology
University of Minnesota

PHILADELPHIA
© 1967, by THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-17692

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

PAGE

PREFACE . . . . . *Don Martindale* ix

THEORY AND METHOD

ANTHROPOLOGICAL PERSPECTIVES ON NATIONAL CHARACTER . . *E. Adamson Hoebel* 1

NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE PERSPECTIVE OF CULTURAL GEOGRAPHY *Jan O. M. Broek* 8

JURIDICAL PERSPECTIVES ON NATIONAL CHARACTER . . . . . *Joseph Lazar* 16

NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE PERSPECTIVE OF POLITICAL SCIENCE *James C. Charlesworth* 23

THE SOCIOLOGY OF NATIONAL CHARACTER . . . . . *Don Martindale* 30

THE NEW WORLD

SOME QUESTIONS ABOUT THE STUDY OF AMERICAN NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . . . *David Riesman* 36

CANADIAN CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . . . *John Porter* 48

BRAZILIAN NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . *Gilberto Freyre* 57

ON MEXICAN NATIONAL CHARACTER . . . . . *Michael Maccoby* 63

EUROPE

ENGLISH CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . . . *Geoffrey Gorer* 74

FRENCH NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . *Reino Virtanen* 82

SWEDISH CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . . . *Gösta Carlsson* 93

THE ESSENTIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF THE RUSSIAN NATION IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . . . *Pitirim A. Sorokin* 99

THE NEAR AND FAR EAST

ISRAELI IDENTITY: PROBLEMS IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE COLLECTIVE IDENTITY OF AN IDEOLOGICAL SOCIETY . . . . . *S. N. Eisenstadt* 116

INDIAN NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY. . *Dhirendra Narain* 124

JAPANESE CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY . . . *Douglas Gilbert Haring* 133

STRATEGY AND NATIONAL PSYCHOLOGY IN CHINA *Howard L. Boorman and Scott A. Boorman* 143

THE AUSTRALASIAN CHARACTER . . . . . *John Forster* 156

SUPPLEMENT

ECONOMETRICS AND MODEL-BUILDING . . . . . *Carl F. Christ* 164

INDEX 245

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

SOCIOLOGY AND ANTHROPOLOGY

ABERLE, DAVID F., with the field assistance of HARVEY C. MOORE and an appendix by DENIS F. JOHNSTON. *The Peyote Religion among the Navaho.* John Collier, Sr., Former United States Commissioner of Indian Affairs, Emeritus Professor of Sociology and Anthropology, City College of New York 189

ATKINSON, JOHN W., and NORMAN T. FEATHER (Eds.). *A Theory of Achievement Motivation.* W. G. Eliasberg, New York City 178

BIRKET-SMITH, KAJ. *The Paths of Culture: A General Ethnology.* Translated from the Danish by Karin Fennow. Philip Rieff, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 187

COHEN, ALBERT K. *Deviance and Control.* Lewis A. Coser, Professor of Sociology, Brandeis University 180

CREESE, WALTER L. *The Search for Environment: The Garden City Before and After.* Albert Mayer, Architect and Planner of Environment, New York City . 187

ERIKSON, KAI T. *Wayward Puritans: A Study in the Sociology of Deviance.* Harry Elmer Barnes, Malibu, California 179

LOFLAND, JOHN. *Doomsday Cult: A Study of Conversion, Proselytization, and Maintenance of Faith.* Richard F. Curtis, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Arizona 183

MCKINNEY, JOHN C. *Constructive Typology and Social Theory.* Roy G. Francis, Dean, College of Letters and Science, University of Wisconsin, Milwaukee 177

MORISON, ELTING E. *Men, Machines, and Modern Times.* John G. Burke, Assistant Professor of the History of Science and Technology, University of California, Los Angeles 186

NASH, PAUL. *Authority and Freedom in Education: An Introduction to the Philosophy of Education.* Frederick E. Ellis, Professor of Education, Western Washington State College 185

NYE, F. IVAN, and FELIX M. BERNARDO (Eds.). *Emerging Conceptual Frameworks in Family Analysis.* Eleanor Stoker Boll, Professor of Sociology and Dean of Women, Post Junior College, Waterbury, Connecticut 184

POWDERMAKER, HORTENSE. *Stranger and Friend: The Way of an Anthropologist.* A. Irving Hallowell, Professor Emeritus of Anthropology, University of Pennsylvania 188

SOROKIN, PITIRIM A. *Sociological Theories of Today.* Don Martindale, Professor of Sociology, University of Minnesota 176

WERTHAM, FREDERIC. *A Sign for Cain: An Exploration of Human Violence.* Albert Ellis, Institute for Rational Living, Inc., New York City 181

WEST, D. J. *Murder Followed by Suicide.* Walter C. Reckless, Professor of Sociology, Ohio State University 182

ECONOMICS

BRITTAIN, JOHN A. *Corporate Dividend Policy.* Leo D. Stone, Professor of Business Organization, Ohio State University 192

Foreign Tax Policies and Economic Growth: A Conference Report of the National Bureau of Economic Research and the Brookings Institution. Ursula K. Hicks, Nuffield College, Oxford, England 191

HOUTHAKKER, H. S., and LESTER D. TAYLOR. *Consumer Demand in the United States, 1929–1970: Analyses and Projections.* Irving B. Kravis, Professor of Economics, University of Pennsylvania 190

PAGE

LECHT, LEONARD A. *Goals, Priorities, and Dollars: The Next Decade.* Raymond T. Bowman, Assistant Director for Statistical Standards, Bureau of the Budget, Washington, D.C. 189

SOMMERFELD, RAYMOND M. *Tax Reform and the Alliance for Progress.* John P. Powelson, Professor of Economics, University of Colorado 193

WOLFSON, MURRAY. *A Reappraisal of Marxian Economics.* Raymond Polin, Associate Professor of Political Science, St. John's University, New York 194

POLITICAL THEORY

BLACK, C. E. *The Dynamics of Modernization: A Study in Comparative History.* Joseph LaPalombara, Professor of Political Science, Yale University 196

FLATHMAN, RICHARD E. *The Public Interest: An Essay Concerning the Normative Discourse of Politics.* W. T. Jones, Professor of Philosophy, Pomona College, Claremont, California 199

LALL, ARTHUR. *Modern International Negotiation: Principles and Practice.* Norman L. Hill, Visiting Professor of International Relations, Berea College, Berea, Kentucky 201

LAPALOMBARA, JOSEPH, and MYRON WEINER (Eds.). *Political Parties and Political Development.* Avery Leiserson, Visiting Professor of Political Science, Centre for Study of Developing Societies, New Delhi 197

SCHELLING, THOMAS C. *Arms and Influence.* William G. Carleton, Professor Emeritus of History and Political Science, University of Florida 195

SCOTT, ANDREW M., with WILLIAM A. LUCAS and TRUDI M. LUCAS. *Simulation and National Development.* Henry Teune, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 200

THOMPSON, KENNETH W. *The Moral Issue in Statecraft: Twentieth-Century Approaches & Problems.* Ransom E. Noble, Dean, School of Humanities and Social Science, Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, New York 198

THORNTON, A. P. *Doctrines of Imperialism.* Wallace Sokolsky, Assistant Professor of History, Bronx Community College, City University of New York 198

WAINHOUSE, DAVID W., in association with BERNHARD G. BECHHOEFER, JOHN C. DREIER, BENJAMIN GERIG, and HARRY TURKEL. *International Peace Observation: A History and Forecast.* Linden A. Mander, Professor of Political Science, University of Washington 202

AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

BARBER, JAMES DAVID. *Power in Committees: An Experiment in the Governmental Process.* A. Paul Hare, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, Haverford College 206

CARMEN, IRA H. *Movies, Censorship, and the Law.* C. Herman Pritchett, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 205

CORSON, JOHN J., and R. SHALE PAUL. *Men Near the Top: Filling Key Posts in the Federal Service.* R. J. Novogrod, Assistant Professor of Political Science, Long Island University 208

EPSTEIN, EDWARD JAY. *Inquest: The Warren Commission and the Establishment of Truth.* Fred J. Cook, Interlaken, New Jersey 203

JACOBSON, HAROLD KARAN, and ERIC STEIN. *Diplomats, Scientists, and Politicians: The United States and the Nuclear Test Ban Negotiations.* Alexander Dallin, Professor of International Relations, Columbia University 207

PAGE

REIDY, JOSEPH W. *Strategy for the Americas.* Harold M. Randall, Professor of Latin American Studies, American University 209

WILSON, WOODROW. *The Papers of Woodrow Wilson,* Vol. 1: *1856–1880.* Edited by Arthur S. Link, in association with John Wells Davidson and David W. Hirst, in consultation with T. H. Vail Motter, and assisted by John E. Little. Louis Filler, Professor of American Civilization, Antioch College 205

EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ADENAUER, KONRAD. *Memoirs, 1945–1953.* Translated by Beate Ruhm von Oppen. Ralph Biscoff, Professor of Law, New York University School of Law 217

AVTORKHANOV, ABDURAKHMAN. *The Communist Party Apparatus.* Anthony Trawick Bouscaren, Professor of Political Science, Le Moyne College, Syracuse, New York 217

BRAND, JEANNE L. *Doctors and the State: The British Medical Profession and Government Action in Public Health, 1870–1912.* Vaughn D. Bornet, Professor and Chairman, Social Sciences Division, Southern Oregon College 222

BRANDT, WILLIAM J. *The Shape of Medieval History: Studies in Modes of Perception.* Robert W. Hanning, Assistant Professor of English, Columbia University 225

BRECHT, ARNOLD. *Aus Nächster Nähe: Lebenserinnerungen, 1884–1927.* Eric H. Boehm, Director, American Bibliographic Center, Santa Barbara, California ... 216

BULMER-THOMAS, IVOR. *The Growth of the British Party System,* Vols. I and II. Doreen Collins, Lecturer in Social Studies, University of Leeds, England 225

COLLINS, DOREEN. *Aspects of British Politics, 1904–1919.* Ernest Davies, Former Member of Parliament and Under-Secretary of State, London 222

DAHL, ROBERT A. (Ed.). *Political Oppositions in Western Democracies.* Karl Loewenstein, William Nelson Cromwell Professor Emeritus of Jurisprudence and Political Science, Amherst College 211

DYCK, HARVEY LEONARD. *Weimar Germany & Soviet Russia, 1926–1933: A Study in Diplomatic Instability.* Ralph Haswell Lutz, Professor Emeritus of History, Stanford University 215

HOGUE, ARTHUR R. *Origins of the Common Law.* Gavin I. Langmuir, Associate Professor of History, Stanford University 223

KEETON, GEORGE W. *The Norman Conquest and the Common Law.* Gavin Langmuir, Associate Professor of History, Stanford University 223

NAUMANN, BERND. *Auschwitz: A Report on the Proceedings against Robert Ludwig Mulka and Others before the Court at Frankfort.* Translated by Jean Steinberg. William Ebenstein, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 212

NETTL, J. P. *Rosa Luxemburg,* Vols. I and II. Peter H. Odegard, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Berkeley 213

O'BALLANCE, EDGAR. *The Greek Civil War, 1944–1949.* Harold F. Alderfer, Professor of Political Science, Director of the Institute of African Government, Lincoln University, Lincoln University, Pennsylvania 218

PERISTIANY, J. G. *Honour and Shame: The Values of Mediterranean Society.* Franco Ferracuti, M.D., Director, Criminology Program, University of Puerto Rico, Professor of Criminal Anthropology, University of Rome 219

ROTHENBERG, GUNTHER E. *The Military Border in Croatia, 1740–1881: A Study of an Imperial Institution.* Joseph S. Roucek, Professor of Sociology, University of Bridgeport 220

PAGE

TREASURE, G. R. R. *Seventeenth Century France.* Jack Lively, Fellow of St. Peter's College, Oxford and University Lecturer in Politics, Oxford England 221

WALLACE, LILLIAN PARKER. *Leo XIII and the Rise of Socialism.* Raymond Grew, Department of History, University of Michigan 214

AFRICA AND ASIA

BINDER, LEONARD (Ed.). *Politics in Lebanon.* Don Peretz, Professor of Political Science, State University of New York 229

COX, RICHARD. *Kenyatta's Country.* Judith Lynne Hanna, Research Scientist, Center for Research in Social Systems, American University 226

EVENSON, NORMA. *Chandigarh.* Charles S. Ascher, Interdepartmental Committee on Urban Studies, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York 231

FRYKENBERG, ROBERT ERIC. *Guntur District, 1788–1848: A History of Influence and Central Authority in South India.* Eugene F. Irschick, Department of History, University of California, Berkeley 235

HAMMOND, R. J. *Portugal and Africa, 1815–1910: A Study in Uneconomic Imperialism.* Pierre L. van den Berghe, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Washington 227

HIRST, DAVID. *Oil and Public Opinion in the Middle East.* Emil Lengyel, Professor and Chairman, Department of Social Sciences, Fairleigh Dickinson University, Rutherford, New Jersey 230

LOWE, DONALD M. *The Function of "China" in Marx, Lenin, and Mao.* Albert E. Kane, Bureau of Indian Affairs, Washingotn, D.C. 238

MADAN, T. N. *Family and Kinship: A Study of the Pandits of Rural Kashmir.* Irawati Karve, Professor of Sociology and Anthropology, Deccan College, Poona, India 233

PALMER, NORMAN D. *South Asia and United States Policy.* James W. Spain, Department of State, Washington, D.C. 230

PATHAK, DEVAVRAT N., M. G. PAREKH, and KIRTIDEV DESAI. *Three General Elections in Gujarat: Development of a Decade, 1952–1962.* Howard Erdman, Assistant Professor of Government, Dartmouth College 234

ROSEN, GEORGE. *Democracy and Economic Change in India.* Alan Heston, Assistant Professor of Economics and South Asia Regional Studies, University of Pennsylvania 232

STEINER, KURT. *Local Government in Japan.* George O. Totten, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Southern California 237

SYMONDS, RICHARD. *The British and Their Successors: A Study in the Development of the Government Services in the New States.* Howard Wriggins, National Security Council Staff, Washington, D.C. 228

TOTTEN, GEORGE OAKLEY, III. *The Social Democratic Movement in Prewar Japan.* Lawrence H. Battistini, Professor of Social Science, Michigan State University . 236

TRAGER, HELEN G. *Burma through Alien Eyes: Missionary Views of the Burmese in the Nineteenth Century.* Lionel Landry, Director, Asia Society, New York City 236

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature*, the *Book Review Index*, and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

Action Française, 89
Activism, 40
Adelman, Frank L., 168, 173
Adelman, Irma, 168, 173
Administration, 25–26
Africa, 25, 29, 42, 60, 100, 123
  See also specific countries
Afro-Asian countries, 102, 106
Age, 38, 40, 41, 43–44, 50, 52, 119, 122
Age of Reason, 86
Aggression
  English control of, 77–78
  Indian national character and, 130–131
Agnosticism and atheism, 99, 113
Agriculture, 11–12, 108, 118, 125, 159, 161
  See also Peasant societies
Albania, 4
Alcoholism, 64, 67, 72, 76
Algeria, 28
Aliya, 117, 118
Alorese, 37
Alps, 26
Amazon River, 59
American Anthropologist, 2, 6
Americanization, 56, 91
Americans abroad, 36, 39–40
Americans and Chinese, 3
Amerindians, *see* Indians, American
Amish, U.S., 42
Anarchism, 25
Ancien Régime et la Révolution, 83
And Keep Your Powder Dry, 44
Andes Mountains, 59
Anglo-Americans, 21, 59
Anglo-Saxons, 29, 34, 86
Anthropocentrism, 23, 26–27
ANTHROPOLOGICAL PERSPECTIVES ON NATIONAL CHARACTER, E. Adamson Hoebel, 1–7
Anthropology
  national character studies, 1–7, 22, 26, 37, 39, 51, 65, 134
    current developments, 6–7
    holistic research and, 4–5
    personality and subcultural factors, 5–6
    World War II and postwar, 1–4, 134
Arabs, 27, 28, 29, 119
Arabia, 27
Aramani, Aniceto, 68, 69–70
Archetypes, 52
Aristocracy, 82, 84, 88, 110
Aristotle, 14
Armenian Socialist Republic, 103
Aron, Raymond, 91
Art and architecture, 57, 60, 61, 67, 95, 108–109, 111, 114, 160, 163
Ascarelli, Tullio, 61
Asceticism, 118
Asia, 2, 40, 105, 107, 110, 117, 123, 162
  See also specific countries
Athens, ancient, 32
Atlantic seaboard, U.S., 13–14, 41
Atomism, 23, 25
Austin, John, 16, 17–19 *passim*
Australasia, 40, 156–163
  See also Australia, New Zealand
AUSTRALASIAN CHARACTER, THE, John Forster, 156–163
Australia
  Amalgamated Shearers Union, 159
  national character, 2, 27, 34, 40, 45, 51, 156–163
    antecedents, 157–159
    homogeneous society, 160–162
    sources of change, 162–163
    sources of diversity from New Zealand, 159–160
  Pastoralist Union, 159
Austria, 102, 103, 106
Autarkism, 27
Authoritarianism, 48, 52, 55, 56, 71, 72–73, 76, 78
Azerbaidjan Socialist Republic, 103
Aztecs, 66, 67, 69

Bagehot, Walter, 34
Bali, 2
Bally, Charles, 86
Balzac, de, Honoré, 88
Bantu, 100
Bardot, Brigitte, 83
Barker, Ernest, 19
Bastide, Roger, 61
Baudelaire, Pierre Charles, 88
Bavarians, 12
Bayesian statistical inference, 170
Beauvoir, de, Simone, 89
Bedford, Sybille, 91
Behavior and behaviorism, 30, 33, 34–35, 36, 38, 40–41, 46, 51, 56, 100–101, 104–105, 111–112, 113, 115, 154
Belgium, 28, 102, 109
Bellamy, Edward, 157
Benedict, Ruth, 2, 4, 58, 134, 137, 140
Bergson, Henri, 88, 92
Bhave, Vinoba, 129
Bible
  New Testament, 111

Bielorussians, 103, 114
Billy Budd, 52
Biographical Dictionary of Republican China, 143, 146, 154
Biology, ix, 15, 30, 35
Bloche, de la, Paul Vidal, 9
Boileau-Déspreaux, Nicolas, 88
BOORMAN, HOWARD L., and SCOTT A. BOORMAN, Strategy and National Psychology in China, 143–155
BOORMAN, SCOTT A., *see* BOORMAN, HOWARD L., joint author
Boorstin, Daniel, 46
Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 88
Bourdieu, Pierre, 88
Bourgeoisie
  France, 82, 84, 85, 90–91
Boyd, R., 161
Brachycephals, Western, 125
Brahmins (New England), 85
Brasilia, 59–60, 62
Brazil
  national character, 28, 57–62, 154
    Bryce, James, 57, 58–59, 62
    creative synthesis of old and new, 57, 59–62 *passim*
    Dionysian versus Apollonian concept of, 57, 58, 61
    geography, 58–59
    Independence, Abolitionist, and Republican revolutions and, 61
    New World elements, 57, 58–59
    Old World elements, 57, 58–59
    outsiders' versus insiders' views, 57, 58
    political system and, 57, 60–61
BRAZILIAN NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, Gilberto Freyre, 57–62
British Canadians, 48, 49–50, 53, 55–56
British Institute of Public Opinion, 75
BROEK, JAN O. M., National Character in the Perspectives of Cultural Geography, 8–15
Brookings Institution, 172
Brooklyn, New York, 42
Brown, Norman O., 38
Brownell, William C., 84, 85
Brownian motion, 47
Bryce, James, 57, 58–59, 62
Buddhism, 125, 137, 138
Burnett, John, 79
Byzantium, 111, 112

Café de Flore, 89
Café de la Regence, 89
Calhoun, John C., 25
California, 12, 157
Cambridge University, 173, 174
Canada
  national character, 26, 28, 40, 45, 48–56
    conservatism, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 55–56
    French and English, 48, 49–50, 53, 55–56
    high and popular culture, 48, 52–53
    Liberal party, 54
    1951 Census, 56
    political system and, 48, 53–54
    population growth, 48, 50–51, 106
    Royal Commission on Bilingualism and Biculturalism, 49
    social sciences, 48, 51–52
    United States cultural impact and, 48, 53, 54–55
Canadian Broadcasting Corporation (CBC), 52, 54
CANADIAN CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, John Porter, 48–56
Cannae, 28
Capitalism, 27, 112, 114
Cardozo, Benjamin N., 17
CARLSSON, GÖSTA, Swedish Character in the Twentieth Century, 93–98
Carnap, Rudolf, 154
Carpathian Mountains, 110
Carstairs, G. M., 130
Catholicism, *see* Roman Catholic Church
Caucasus, 107
Caudill, W., 133, 139–140
Central Asia, 110
  See also specific countries
Cervantes Saavedra, de, Miguel, 10
Cezanne, Paul, 89
Character
  definition of, 64–65
CHARLESWORTH, JAMES C., National Character in the Perspective of Political Science, 23–29
Chateaubriand, de, François René, 88
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 34
Chekiang, China, 154
Chengtu, China, 154
Chevalier, Maurice, 83
Cheyenne Indians, 18
Chez Magny, 89
Chiang Kai-shek, 151–152
Child-rearing, 36, 37, 38–39, 42–43, 52, 77, 95, 96, 128–130
  See also Family
China, 2, 4, 5, 6–7, 13, 21–22, 24, 27, 28, 31, 106, 107, 127, 143–155
  Central People's Government (Peking), 1949, 145, 148
  Ch'ing Empire, 145
  Communists, 145, 148, 149, 150, 151
  national character, 2, 4, 5, 6–7, 13, 21–22, 24, 28, 143–155
    analytic framework, 145–146
    "face" as conflict strategy concept, 143, 144, 146–150
    "flexible inflexibility," 144, 148–149
    historical background, 144–145
    law and, 21–22

manipulative strategy, 143, 152–154
politico-military aspects, 143–155 *passim*
problems and challenges, 143, 154–155
strategic co-ordinate systems, 143, 150–152
time-space concept and, 143, 150–152
Nationalists, 145, 148, 149, 151–152, 153–154
Opium War, 154
People's Republic of, 145
population, 106, 144
Revolution, 1912, 27
Three Kingdoms period, 154
Chinese Characteristics, 144, 146–148
CHRIST, CARL F., Econometrics and Model-Building, 164–175
Christ, Carl F., 168, 169, 173
Christ, Jesus
Beatitudes and Sermon on the Mount, 115
Christianity, 78–79, 111–113, 125
Chrysanthemum and the Sword, The, 134
Chu-ko Liang, 153–154
Chung Yung, 21
Churchill, Winston, 28
Cities, ix, x, 32, 66, 102
See also Urban areas and urbanization
Clans, 43
Clark, S. D., 55
Clausewitz, von, Carl, 149, 152
Climate, ix, 9, 32, 65
Collectivism, 30, 33, 107–108, 114–123 *passim*
Colonialism and colonial areas, 26, 35, 49, 102, 103, 106, 124, 126–127, 131, 157, 158, 162
Colorado, 159
Columbia University Research in Contemporary Culture, 2
Common law, 21
Communication, 12, 29, 36, 38, 42–43, 143
See also Mass media
Communism, 24, 27, 28, 29, 47, 112–113, 114, 145, 148, 149, 150, 151
Community
social character and, ix–x, 5, 118
Conde, Prince de (1621–1686), 89
Conference on Research in Income and Wealth, 173, 174
Conflict strategy and theory, 30, 33–34, 145, 146, 148–149, 150, 152
Conformity, 157, 161
Confucianism, 21, 138, 145
Congregational Church, U.S., 144
Conservatism, 48, 49, 50, 51, 55–56, 160–161
Conspicuous consumption, 45
Constitutionalism, 24, 26, 27
Continental law, 21
"Co-operative federalism," 54
Cortez, Hernando, 68
Criminality, 113, 115
Cuauhtémoc, 67
Cuisine, 57, 60, 61, 89–90
Cultures
study of, 1, 2, 4–6 *passim,* 6–7, 8–15 *passim,* 18–19, 25, 37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 50–51, 54–55, 56, 64–65, 97–98, 100, 101–103, 111–113, 113–115, 116, 119, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 162
Cunha, da, Euclydes, 58
Cyrus (Persian emperor), 14
Czechoslovakia, 2, 103

Danes, 25
Darbelnet, J., 87
Darwin, Charles Robert and Darwinism, 9–10, 14–15
Daudet, Léon, 13
Dávila, Guillermo, 65, 72
Davis, William Morris, 9
Dazai, 138
De la Gaule a la France, 83
Death, Grief, and Mourning in Contemporary Britain, 75
Demaskievitch, Michael, 88, 89
Democracy, 83, 91, 99, 107, 114
Democracy in America, 83
Denmark, 96, 97
Depression, Great, 25, 160
Descartes, René, 86, 88
Developing countries, *see* Economics and economic development
Diaspora, 121
Diderot, Denis, 88, 89
Dobuans, 37
Doi, L. T., 133, 137
Domaine Musical (Paris), 89
Don Quixote, 10, 86
Dorfman, Robert, 170, 173
Duesenberry, James S., 172, 173
Duhamel, Georges, 91
Dumas, Alexandre, 84
Durham report, 49
Duyker, H. C. J., 100, 104

East Asia, 11
See also specific countries
East Europe, 14, 24, 122
See also specific countries
Eastern Church, 111
Eastern seaboard, U.S., *see* Atlantic seaboard, U.S.
Ecology, 8–15 *passim,* 25
See also Environment
Econometrics
model-building, 164–175
aggregate models, 171–173
delineation and definition of, 164–166
dynamic features, 171
general mathematical formulation, 167
nonlinearity, 170
references, 173–175
scope, 171

simple example, 166–167
statistical inference in, 168–169
testing models, 169–170
types of equations, 170
uses, 167–168
ECONOMETRICS AND MODEL-BUILDING, Carl F. Christ, 164–175
Economics and economic development
econometrics and model-building, 164–175
national character and, ix, 14, 15, 25, 27, 36, 37, 44, 53, 59, 62, 71, 72, 75, 98, 99, 107, 108, 111, 114, 117, 120, 134, 144, 145, 156, 158, 160, 161
Education, ix, 12, 36, 42, 44–45, 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 60, 75, 87–88, 119, 121, 131, 160, 162
Egalitarianism, 23, 27, 40, 43, 46, 48, 55, 56, 120–121, 157, 160
Ehrlich, Eugen, 16, 20
Eighteenth century, 14, 30, 31, 37, 76, 86, 88, 108, 111, 138
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 47, 84
EISENSTADT, S. N., Israeli Identity: Problems in the Development of the Collective Identity of an Ideological Society, 116–123
Ejido program (Mexico), 67, 71–72
El Laberinto de la Soledad, 70
El Perfil de Hombre y la Cultura en Mexico, 68
Elder, J. W., 130
Elections
electoral geography and national character studies, 8, 12–13
Elementarism, 33, 34–35
Eliot, George, 52
Elites, 50, 52, 55, 87–88, 110, 113, 119, 120–121, 126
Embree, John, 134
Empiricism, 16, 17, 21–22, 23, 27
England, 10–11, 13, 17–19 *passim,* 24, 25, 26, 27–28, 29, 34, 37, 40, 49–50, 53, 55–56, 61, 74–81, 85, 86–87, 91, 102, 103, 106, 117, 122, 126–127, 131, 157, 158, 162
Church of England, 76
empire, colonies, and commonwealth, 49, 102, 103, 106, 124, 126–127, 131, 157, 158, 162
Labour party, 27–28, 77
national character
aggression control and, 74, 77–78
Anne, 34
continuity, 34
electoral geography, 13
Elizabeth I, 34
Glorious Revolution, 1689, 27, 117
Great Rebellion, 117
historical changes, 74, 76–77
hunger-satisfaction and, 74, 79–80
landscape and, 10–11
law and restraint, 17–19 *passim,* 24, 25
Midlands, 76
new generation and, 74, 80–81
North and Northeast, 76
police and, 74, 76, 81
regional divisions, 74, 76
sexuality control and, 74, 78–79, 80
social classes, 74, 75–76, 76–77
Southeast, 76
Southwest, 76
welfare measures, 25
"White Man's Burden" concept, 26
ENGLISH CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, Geoffrey Gorer, 74–81
English language, 28, 40, 50, 86–87
Englishmen, Frenchmen, and Spaniards, 85
Enlightenment, 14, 30, 31
Environment
national character and, ix–x, 8–15 *passim,* 42, 101, 128
See also Climate, Ecology, Geography, cultural, Family
Erikson, Erik H., 37
Escarra, Jean, 21–22
Eskimos, 9
ESSENTIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF THE RUSSIAN NATION IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, THE, Pitirim A. Sorokin, 99–115
Estonian Socialist Republic, 103
Ethics, 21, 108, 111, 113, 114, 115, 143
Ethnic groups and ethnicity, ix, 9–10, 13, 36, 37–38, 39, 40, 41–42, 48, 49–50, 99, 101–102, 103–104, 107, 109–110, 134
Ethnocentrism, 40
Ethnography, 6, 7
Ethnology, 134
Eurasia, 104, 107, 110
See also specific countries
Europe, x, 2, 10, 11–12, 13, 14, 21, 31, 41, 48, 49, 51, 60, 61, 96, 105, 107, 112
See also specific areas, countries
European Economic Commission, 162
Evolutionism, 33
Existentialism, 92
Experimentalism, 23, 27–28
Exploring English Character, 75

"Face" concept, 143, 144, 146–150
based on different (Chinese) ideal of self-interest, 147–148
role-playing aspect, 147, 148
Family
national-character formation and, 18, 42, 43, 46, 63, 64, 68–70, 70–71, 72, 73, 78–79, 85, 89–90, 95, 99, 114, 124, 125, 128–130, 133, 135–137, 141, 162
See also Child-rearing
Fascism, 112
Fatalism, 138
Females, *see* Sex roles

Fifteenth century, 112
Finland, 104, 107, 110
Flaubert, Gustave, 88
Flemish, 28
Ford Foundation, 4
Formalism, 33, 34–35
FORSTER, JOHN, The Australasian Character, 156–163
Foster, George, 71, 72
Foucoult, Michel, 92
Foundations Fund for Research in Psychiatry, 65
Fourteenth century, 112
France
  Dreyfus and *Dreyfusards,* 84, 85
  Napoleon I, 28, 83, 107, 152
  Napoleon III, 83
  national character, 2, 9, 10, 11–13 *passim,* 24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 32, 59, 60–61, 68, 82–92, 100, 106, 122, 154
    Academy, 88
    aristocracy and military, 82, 84, 88
    bourgeoisie, 82, 84, 85, 90–91
    bureaucracy, government, and "stalemate society," 82, 91
    cafés, 89
    changes in, 82, 91–92
    cuisine, 89–90
    education, elite, and intellectuals, 87–89
    foreigners' views of, 82, 84–86, 90–91
    French views of, 83–84, 86, 91
    rationalism and French language, 82, 83, 85–87
    tourists' view, 90
  Revolution, 1789, 27, 32, 83, 84, 117
  Revolution, 1848, 83
  Third Republic, 83
France of Today, 84
French Canadians, 48, 49–50, 53, 55–56
French language, 50, 83, 86–87
FRENCH NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, Reino Virtanen, 82–92
French Traits, 84
Freud, Sigmund, and Freudianism, 6, 64
FREYRE, GILBERTO, Brazilian National Character in the Twentieth Century, 57–62
Fromm, Erich, 38, 64–65
Fu Manchu, 154
Fu Tso-yi, 148, 150
Führer Prinzip, 24
Functionalism, 33, 34
Fundamentalism, 43

Game theory, 147, 149, 152
Gandhi, Mahatma, 126, 129
Gaul, 28, 83
Gaulle, de, Charles, 29, 83, 84, 89, 92
General Motors, 101
Genteel Tradition, U.S., 85
Geography, cultural
  national character studies, ix, 8–15, 26, 58–59, 64, 101–102, 103, 104, 110
    Australasia, 159
    Brazilian, 58–59
    Darwinianism, 9–10
    definition of "national character," 10
    electoral geography, 8, 12–13
    landscape, 8, 9, 10–11
    physical environment and, 8, 9–10, 14–15
    regional novel, 8, 12–13
    regional versus national, 8, 11–12, 13–14
    Russian, 104
    values and, 8, 13–14, 101–102
George, Henry, 157
Georgia, 24
Georgian Socialist Republic, 103, 110
Germanic tribes, 10
Germany
  Drang noch Osten, 26
  Herrenvolkism, 23, 26
  national character, 2, 10, 19–20, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 34, 42, 100, 106, 151, 154
  National Socialism, 20
  Weimar Republic, 20
Germany, West, 29
Goldberger, Arthur S., 168, 169, 171, 173, 174
Gonzalez Pinéda, Francisco, 68, 69
GORER, GEOFFREY, English Character in the Twentieth Century, 74–81
Gorer, Geoffrey, 4, 16, 18–19, 22, 50
Grant, George, 53, 55
Grapes of Wrath, The, 52
Great Britain, *see* England
Great Depression, *see* Depression, Great
Great Discoveries (geographical), 14
Greece, ancient, 9, 14, 31, 32, 111
Groups and group theory
  national character and, 7, 34, 35, 37, 38, 44, 64, 100, 101, 113, 115, 122, 123
Guadalupe, Mexico, 70
Guanajuato, 66
Guenther, Konrad, 61
Guide Michelin, 89

Hall, Edward, 39
Halutz, 118
Hannan, E. J., 171, 173–174
Hanuman, 129
HARING, DOUGLAS GILBERT, Japanese Character in the Twentieth Century, 133–142
Harvard University, 47
Hawaii, 157
Hayek, Friedrich, 21
Hebrew language, 117, 118
Hegel, G. W. F., 30, 32–33
Heine, Heinrich, 24
Hendin, H., 96–97
Henry, Jules, 6
Herodotus, 14

Herrenvolkism, 23, 26
Hewes, Gordon W., 68
Hiliary, Edmund, 161
Hindi, 28
Hinduism and Hindus, 6–7, 125–126, 128–129, 150
Hippocrates, 14
Histadrut, 120, 121
History, 10, 11, 24, 30, 59, 62, 74, 134
Hitler, Adolf, 21, 28, 107, 108, 145
Hobbes, Thomas, 112
HOEBEL, E. ADAMSON, Anthropological Perspectives on National Character, 1–7
Hoebel, E. Adamson, 16, 18, 22
Hohfeld, Wesley N., 16, 17–18
Holism
  national character studies, 1, 5, 33, 34, 37, 101, 105
    anthropology, 1, 5
    sociology, 33, 34
Holmes, Monica Bychowski, 76
Homans, George C., 7
Hong Kong, 152
Honigmann, J. J., 6
Honor, 143
Hoover, Herbert, 27
Host countries
  Peace Corps, 40
Hsu, Francis, 3, 6–7
Hugo, Victor, 88
Humanities, 52
Humility, 23, 26
Huntington, Ellsworth, 9, 14
Hutterites, 42
Huxley, Aldous, 61–62

Ibos, 28
I-ching (*Classic of Changes*), 152–153
Idealism, 57, 61, 86, 113
Ideology
  national character and, 7, 9, 27, 44, 54, 64, 94, 101, 105, 111–112, 116–123 *passim*, 146
Immigration
  Australasia, 157–159, 162
  Canada, 49–50, 55
  Israel, 118, 120, 122
  United States, 36, 39, 94
In Search of France, 85
India, 2, 5, 6–7, 102, 106, 124–132, 150
  Akbar (1556–1605), 126
  national character, 2, 5, 6–7, 102, 124–132, 150
    absence of commitment, 124, 127–128
    attitude toward authority, 124, 129–130
    attitude toward time, 131
    Bhoodan movement, 129
    caste system, 124, 125, 128
    collective inferiority complex, 124, 125–127
    contradictions in, 124, 130
    faith in words, 131
    future developments, 131–132
    Hindus, 6–7, 125–126, 128, 129, 150
    historical overview, 124, 125–127
    identification with the mother, 124, 129
    inability to feel strongly, 130
    Mā-bāp syndrome, 130
    politics and government, 126–127, 129, 131–132
    religious and racial diversity, 125
  population, 106, 131
INDIAN NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, DHIRENDRA NARAIN, 124–132
Indians, American, 42, 58, 60, 65–66, 67, 69
Individuals and individualism
  national character and, ix–x, 7, 34, 35, 38, 46, 100, 101, 104–105, 107, 113, 114–115, 120, 127, 133, 139–140, 144
Indo-European civilization 26, 104
Indonesia, 28, 29
Industrial Revolution, 27
  See also Industrialization
Industrialization, 27, 45, 55, 66, 73, 108, 116, 123, 133, 162
Inkeles, Alex 38
Institutionalization, 45, 119, 120
Interdisciplinary approach
  national character studies, 16, 17, 21–22
International relations
  national character and, 1, 3–4, 30, 47, 136, 162
Ireland and Irishmen, 26, 34, 42
Irish Americans, 42
Isambert-Jamati, Viviane, 88
Israel
  collective identity, 28, 29, 106, 116–123
    central components, 116, 121, 122
    formation of the state, 120–121
    kibbutzim and moshavim, 118, 119
    lines of change, 116, 121–123
    pioneer ideology, 117–118, 118–120
    revolutionary origins, 116, 117
    tension and synthesis, 116, 117–118
ISRAELI IDENTITY: PROBLEMS IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE COLLECTIVE IDENTITY OF AN IDEOLOGICAL SOCIETY, S. N. Eisenstadt, 116–123
Italian Americans, 42
Italy, 9, 24, 26, 28, 70, 84, 86

James, William, 155
Japan, 2, 4, 20, 26, 27, 28, 31, 39, 133–142, 144, 145, 151–152, 162
  Meiji period, 137, 142
  national character, 2, 4, 20, 26, 27, 31, 39, 133–142
    amaeru or need for a patron, 133, 137
    "changing Japan," 133, 141–142

distrust of happiness, 133, 137–138
extrafamily status, 133, 135–137
giri, 133, 137–138, 139–140, 140–141
"Japanese masochism" and aesthetic imperfectionism, 138
manipulation of obedience, 133, 137
ninjō, 139, 140
obedience within family, 133, 135
On, 137, 138
opposed concepts of human relations, 133, 138–141
pills and cults, 139
sexuality, 133, 140–141
social science studies of, 133, 134
"submit to the powerful," 133, 134–135, 137
Restoration of 1868, 135
Tokugawa period, 138
Japan, Sea of, 28
JAPANESE CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, Douglas Gilbert Haring, 133–142
Jews, 110, 112, 116–123
Joan of Arc, 83
Jullian, Camille, 83
"Junkers and German National Character," 35
JURIDICAL PERSPECTIVES ON NATIONAL CHARACTER, Joseph Lazar, 16–22
Jurisprudence
national character studies and, 16–22, 25–26
analytical or positive, 16, 17–19
historical or sociological, 16, 19–21
ideal types, 20–21
interdisciplinary approach, 16, 17, 21–22

Kaibara, 138
Kamenev, L. B., 110
Kazakhian Socialist Republic, 103
Kelsen, Hans, 16, 18
Kennedy, John F., 47
Kerensky, A. F., 107
Keynes, John Maynard, 44, 171
Keyserling, Count, 90
Khadi, Mohammedan, 21
Kievan state, 99, 104, 105, 106, 109–110
King, Mackenzie, 54
Kirghizian Socialist Republic, 103
Klein, Lawrence, 168, 171, 172, 174
Knights of Labor, 158
Komi, 103
Kuomintang, 151–152
Kuznets, Simon, 171
Kwangsi, China, 153
Kwangtung, China, 153
Kyūshū, Japan, 134

La Barre, Weston, 139
La Fontaine, de, Jean, 88
Lacouture, Jean, 92
Lament for a Nation, 53
Landscape
national character and, 8, 9, 10–11
Language and linguistics,
national character and, 28, 33, 38, 40, 49, 50, 66, 71, 83, 86–87, 101–102, 103–104, 117, 118, 131
See also specific languages
Latin America, 29, 31, 40, 62, 106, 117
See also specific countries
Law, 111, 114
See also Jurisprudence
Law-norm concept, 18
Law of Primitive Man, 18
Latvian Socialist Republic, 103
LAZAR, JOSEPH, Juridical Perspectives on National Character, 16–22
League of Nations, 5
Leeds, England, 79
Left Bank, Paris, 89
Lenin, Nikolai, 21
Leontiev, Wassily, 172, 174
Levertin, Oscar, 95, 96
Levi-Strauss, Claude, 61, 83, 92
Life, 43
Limburgers, 12
Lippman, Walter, 10
Lipset, Seymour M., 45, 55
Literature
national character and, 8, 13–14, 33, 46, 52–53, 54, 60, 62, 67, 84, 85–86, 88–89, 95, 97, 108, 114, 118, 157, 160
regional novel, 8, 13–14
Lithuanian Socialist Republic, 103
Llewellyn, Karl N., 22
Logicism, 23, 27
London, England, 76
Lonely Crowd, The, 36, 44, 46–47
Look, 43
Louis XIV (France), 89
Louvre, 89
Lowenthal, David, 10–11
Lowie, Robert H., 61
Lucet, Charles, 92

MACCOBY, MICHAEL, On Mexican National Character, 63–73
McCord, W., 76
Machiavelli, Nicolo, 84
Machismo, 40–41, 63, 64, 68–70, 70–71, 72, 73, 161
Madariaga, de, Salvador, 82, 85–86, 87, 88, 90
Maître, le, Jules, 13
Males, *see* Sex roles
Malinche and *malinchismo*, 68
Malinvaud, Edmond, 169, 174
Malraux, André, 89
Manchuria, 107
Mandelbaum, David, 3, 4
Mao Tse-tung, 144, 150, 151

Marcuse, Herbert, 38
Marriage, *see* Family, Sex roles
MARTINDALE, DON, The Sociology of National Character, 30–35
Martindale, Don, 83
Martineau, Harriet, 45
Marxism-Leninism, 146
Mass culture, 122
  See also Mass media
Mass media, 12, 36, 42–43, 44, 45, 46, 52, 54, 75, 79–80, 162
Materialism, 23, 27, 111, 112, 113, 158
Maurras, Charles, 89
Mayas, 67
Mead, Margaret, 2, 3, 4, 7, 39, 44, 61, 85, 90
Mediterranean Europe *see* South Europe
Mediterranean peoples, 14, 125
Melville, Herman, 52
Methodism, 76
Methodology
  sociology, 30–35 *passim*
Metraux, Rhoda, 2, 85, 90
Mexican Institute of Psychoanalysis, 65
Mexico
  census, 1960, 67
  national character, 10, 24, 63–73
    definition of *character*, 64–65
    determinants of, 65–67
    empirical verification and amplification, 70–73
    geography, 63, 65–67
    hoarding peasant and passive receptive cultures, 68, 71–72, 73
    machismo and sex roles, 63, 64, 68–70, 70–71, 72, 73
    Mexicans' view of, 63, 67–69
    meztizos, 63, 65–67, 69, 70–73 *passim*
    politico-economic factors, 63–73 *passim*
    Revolution, 1910, and, 63, 66, 67, 69, 72, 73
    Revolutions, 1810 and 1867, 66
    Spanish Conquest and inferiority feelings, 63, 66, 67, 68–69, 72
Mexico City, 65, 66
Meztizos, 63, 65–67, 69, 70–73 *passim*
Michener, James, 160
Michoacan, 66
Middle Ages, 26
Middle East, 28, 67
  See also specific countries
Middle West, U.S., 6, 13–14
Middlemarch, 52
Migration, 94, 157–158
  See also Immigration
Milanese, 12
Millan, Alfonso, 65
Minami, Hiroshi, 133, 134–135, 137, 138
Minorities, 36, 102
  See also Ethnic groups and ethnicism
Mission, sense of, 23, 26
Missionaries, U.S.
  China, 144
Mississippi, 59
Miyakawa, Scott, 46
Mobility, social, 12, 39, 45, 53, 146
Modernization, 40, 43, 117, 145
Mohammedanism, *see* Moslemism
Moldavian Socialist Republic, 103
Molière (Jean Baptiste Poquelin), 88
Mongols, 104, 125
Montesquieu, de, Charles, 14, 30, 31–32, 35, 86, 88, 89
Montmartre, Paris, 89
Montparnasse, Paris, 89
Moralism, 86
Morelos, Mexico, 66, 70
Mormons, U.S., 12
Moses, 21
Moslemism and Moslems, 21, 28, 112, 124, 125–126, 126–127
Motion pictures, 42, 52
Murphy, L. B., 130
Music, 57, 60, 61, 107, 114
Muslims, see Moslemism
Myrdal, Gunnar, 96
Mysticism, 23, 26

Naegle, Kasper, 55
Nanking, China, 152
Naples and Neapolitans, 12
NARAIN, DHIRENDRA, Indian National Character in the Twentieth Century, 124–132
Narasimham, N. V. A., 170, 174
Nash, Roy, 61
Nasser Gamal Abdel, 29
National character
  Australian, 2, 27, 34, 40, 45, 51, 156–163
  Brazilian, 28, 57–62, 154
  Canadian, 26, 28, 40, 45, 48–56
  Chinese, 2, 4, 5, 6–7, 13, 21–22, 24, 28, 143–155
  definition of, 18–19, 22, 23, 24–25, 58, 83, 100–101
  English, *see* England
  French, *see* France
  India, 2, 5, 6–7, 102, 124, 132, 150
  Israeli, 28, 29, 106, 116–123
  Japanese, 2, 4, 20, 26, 27, 31, 39, 133–142
  Mexican, 10, 24, 63–73
  New Zealand, 27, 40, 156–163
  Russian, *see* Russia
  study of
    anthropology, 1–7, 22, 26, 37, 39, 51, 65, 134
    critique of, 100–101
    geography, ix, 8–15, 26, 58–59, 64, 101–102, 103, 104, 110
    jurisprudence and, 16–22, 25–26
    political science, 23–29

sociology, 4, 5, 22, 30–35, 51, 96–97, 105, 125
Swedish, 37, 93–98, 107
United States *see* United States of America
NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE PERSPECTIVE OF CULTURAL GEOGRAPHY, Jan O. M. Broek, 8–15
NATIONAL CHARACTER IN THE PERSPECTIVE OF POLITICAL SCIENCE, James C. Charlesworth, 23–29
Nationalism, x, 24, 30, 32–33, 35, 47, 93, 94, 103
Natural law concept, 26
Naziism and Nazis, 21, 112
Near East, *see* Middle East
"Negative changers," 44
Negativism, 53
Negritos, 125
Negroes, Brazilian, 58
Negroes, U.S., 28, 39, 42, 72
Nehru, Jawaharlal, 126, 130, 131
Nerlove, Marc, 173, 174
Netherlands, 2, 12, 29
Netherlands Central Planning Bureau, 170, 174
New England, 3, 85
New Guinea, 4
New World, 57
New Zealand
national character, 27, 40, 156–163
antecedents, 156, 157–159
homogeneous society, 160–162
sources of change, 162–163
sources of diversity from Australia, 159–160
Newsweek, 43
Nietsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 89
Nigeria, 13, 28
Nineteenth century, 33, 45, 58, 61, 74, 77, 103, 108, 110, 145
Ninth century, 104, 105, 110, 111, 112
New York City, 144
Newton, Isaac, 152
Neyman-Pearson statistical inference system, 168
Ningpo, 154
Nisei, U.S., 39
Nordic race, 26, 95, 97, 125
Normans, 104
Norms and sanctions, 18–19, 22, 39, 41, 42, 51, 101
North, U.S., 12
North America, 6, 13, 27, 34, 56, 59, 66, 68, 89, 97, 150
North Sea, 14
Northwest Europe, 10, 14, 26
Norway, 2, 96, 97
Nueva Leon, 67
Nutrition
England, 74, 76, 79–80

Occidental civilization, *see* Western civilization
Occupations, 75, 121, 136, 161
Old World, 57
ON MEXICAN NATIONAL CHARACTER, Michael Maccoby, 63–73
On War, 152
Orderliness, 23, 25–26
Organicism, positivistic, 33, 34
Oriental Despotism, 38
Orientals, 31
Otherworldliness, 23, 26

Pacific Coast, U.S., 14
Pacific Ocean, 14, 110, 157–158, 162
Padover, Saul K., 91
Pai Ch'ung-hsi, 153–154
Pakistan, 29
Palestine, *see* Israel
Papuans, 25
Paraná River, 59
Parenti, Giuseppi, 173, 175
Paris, France, 89, 91
Parsons, Talcott, 45
Particularism, 23, 25, 28–29
Pascal, Blaise, 86, 88
Pays
study of, 11–12
Paz, Octavio, 70
Peasant societies, ix–x, 4, 11–12, 32, 66, 67–78, 70–73 *passim*, 82, 84, 98, 107, 110
Peguy, Charles Pierre, 92
Peking, China, 145, 148
Persia, 14
Personality
national character and, 1, 2, 4–6, 22, 45, 52, 58, 95–98 *passim*, 100–101, 104–105, 124, 128, 130, 133–142
Peru, 39
Philosophy, 108, 113, 114
See also specific philosophies
Philosophy, social, 30, 31, 32–35 *passim*
Physiocratism, 27
Physiology, 43
Picardians, 12
Picasso, Pablo, 89
Pickersgill, J. W., 54
Pineda, Francisco González, *see* González Pineda, Francisco
Pluralism, ethnic, 48, 49, 50, 51, 55
Poland and Polish, 39, 103, 106, 110
Police forces, 74, 76, 91
Political science
national character concept and, 23–29
major attributes, 23, 25–28
meaning, 23, 24–25
trends in, 23, 28–29

Politics and political systems
national character and, 12–13, 23–29, 36, 44, 47, 48, 53–54, 57, 60–61, 64, 95, 107–108, 111, 114, 117, 120–121, 126–127, 129, 131–132, 135
Population
national character and, 48, 50–51, 103–104, 105–106
PORTER, JOHN, Canadian Character in the Twentieth Century, 48–56
Portugal, 10, 57, 58–59, 60
Portuguese
Brazilian national character and, 57, 58–59, 60
Positivism and nonpositivism, 33–34
Pragmatism, 86
Pre-Columbian era, 67, 69
Prijda, N. H., 100, 104
Prince, Hugh C., 10–11
Procope, 89
Professionalization, 116, 120, 121, 123, 141, 161, 162
Protestantism, 40, 42, 46
Protestants and Pioneers, 46
Proto-Australoids, 125
Proust, Marcel, 88
Provençals, 12
Providence, Rhode Island, 42
Prussia and Prussians, 12, 13
Psychiatry
national character studies and, 22, 92, 93, 96–97, 101–102, 104–105
Psychoanalysis
national characters studies and, 22, 36, 37, 38–39, 63–73 *passim,* 101–102, 104–105
Psychoethnography, 6
Psychology
national character studies and, 1, 4, 5, 22, 51, 64, 76, 77, 92, 93, 96–97, 101–102, 104–105
"Psychology of the Japanese, The," 134
Puebla, Mexico, 66
Pyrenees, 26

Quebec, Canada, 26

Race and racism, 10, 26, 43, 99, 109–110, 125
Racine, Jean Baptiste, 88
Radio, 52, 54
Rajasthan, India, 130
Ramirez, Santiago, 68, 69
Ramos, Samuel, 68
Rationalism and irrationalism, 31, 82, 85–87, 92, 138
Realism, 86
Redfield, Robert, 58, 61, 66
Regions and regionalism, 8, 11–12, 13–14, 37–38, 42, 76, 154
Relativism, 115
Religion
national character and, ix, 12, 21, 24, 26, 28, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 53, 55–56, 60, 69–70, 76, 78–79, 96, 101, 111, 114, 115, 116–123, 125, 126, 138, 144
See also specific religions
Renaissance, 14
Renan, Joseph Ernest, 10, 88
Resoluteness, 23, 28
Restraint, 23, 24, 26
Revel, Jean François, 92
Revolutions, 27, 28, 30, 32, 61, 63, 66, 67, 69, 73, 82, 84, 106, 107, 110–111, 112, 113, 116, 117, 145
Rheinstein, Max, 16, 21
Rhine River, 26
Rhineland, 13
Rhode Island, 42
Rhodesia, 27
Richelieu, Cardinal, 88
RIESMAN, DAVID, Some Questions about the Study of American Character in the Twentieth Century, 36–47
Rio Grande, 26
Role theory, 18, 22
Roman Catholic Church, 26, 42, 45, 55–56, 62, 66, 76, 101
Roman Empire, 17, 26, 28, 31, 84, 111
Roman law, 17
Roosevelt, Theodore, 47
Rorschach Test, 60
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 88, 89
Rule of Law, 21
Rural areas and ruralism, 56, 66, 76, 125, 141, 157, 159, 161, 163
Russia, 2, 4, 5, 10, 24, 25, 28, 29, 47, 59, 89, 99–115, 145, 151, 154
international relations, 47, 115, 145
national character, 2, 4, 5, 10, 24, 25, 28, 29, 59, 89, 99–115, 151, 154
Bielorussians, 103, 114
census results, 103–104
Christianity and, 99, 111–113 *passim*
critique of national character studies, 100–101
Czarist period, 111, 114
definition of "nation," 101–103
dominant mentality, culture, values, 111–115
essential characteristics, 99, 103–109
geographical expansion and, 106–107
Great Russians, 2, 103, 104, 114
Imperial period, 109
Kievan or Varangian state origins, 99, 104, 105, 106, 109–110
language and, 103–104
modern developments, 99
Moscow period, 109
Novgorod period, 109

peculiarities of, 99, 109–111
politics and government, 107–108, 111, 114, 115
population and, 103–104, 105–106
Revolution, 1917, 27, 106, 107, 108, 112, 113, 114, 115
Revolutions, 1905–1906, 112
Ukrainians, 103, 110, 114
"unity in diversity," 109
space race, 47
Russian language, 103–104
Russian Orthodox Church, 114

Saint Germain des Pres, 89
Samuelson, Paul A., 170, 173
Sao Paulo, Brazil, 59
Sartre, Jean Paul, 88, 89
Sauer, Carl O., 9
Savage, L. J., 170, 175
Savigny, von, Carl Friedrich, 16, 19–20, 22
Scandinavia, 96, 104
Schlieffen, von, Alfred, 149
Science, 62, 101, 104, 108, 111, 114, 118
Sedan, Battle of, 84
Seignobos, Charles, 83–84, 90
Semple, Ellen Churchill, 9
Seventeenth century, 82, 110
Seventh century, 110
Sex roles
national character and, 36, 38, 63, 64, 68–70, 70–71, 72, 73
Sexuality
national character and, 78–79, 86, 133, 140–141
Shanghai, China, 147, 152
Shen Hung-ying, 153
Shri Rama, 129
Siberia, 110
Sicily, 42, 89
Sieburg, 90
Siegfried, André, 10, 12, 86
Sikhs, 125
Sinclair, Keith, 158
Sisley Huddleston, 90
Sixteenth century, 24, 112
Slavs, East, 104, 110
Smith, Arthur H., 144, 146–148 *passim*, 150, 151, 153
Social character, ix–x, 7, 64–65, 95–98 *passim*, 144
Social class
national character and, ix, 26, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41–42, 43, 46, 56, 65, 66, 74, 75–77 *passim*, 78, 79, 80–81, 89, 90, 103, 135–136, 141, 158, 160
lower middle, 75, 158
lower working, 76, 77
middle, 39, 42, 43, 56, 74, 75, 76, 77, 79, 80, 89, 90
upper 41, 42, 43, 46, 75, 76, 77
upper middle, 42, 75
upper working, 75–76
working (lower), 26, 43, 74, 75–76, 76–77, 78, 79, 80–81, 158
Social Life among the Insects, 134
Social science
national character studies and, 1–7, 8–15, 16–22 *passim*, 23–29, 48, 51–52, 58–59, 61, 94, 105, 133, 134, 141
Social structure
national character and, 12, 61, 100, 101–102, 118–119, 124, 125, 127
Socialism and socialists, 27, 118, 131
Socialization
national character and, 6, 38, 42, 47, 124, 128
Sociology
national character studies, 4, 5, 22, 30–35, 51, 96–97, 105, 125
conflict theory, 30, 33, 34
"intermediate distance," 31, 34
need for, 30, 35
postrevolution concepts, 30, 32–33
prerevolution concepts, 30, 31–32
social behaviorism, 30, 33, 34
sociological orientations and, 30, 33–35
SOCIOLOGY OF NATIONAL CHARACTER, THE, Don Martindale, 30–35
Sōku Gokkai, 139
Solow, Robert, 170, 173
SOME QUESTIONS ABOUT THE STUDY OF AMERICAN CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, David Riesman, 36–47
Song of Roland, 83
SOROKIN, PITIRIM A., The Essential Characteristics of the Russian Nation in the Twentieth Century, 99–115
Sorokin, Pitirim, 16, 18
South, U.S., 12, 39, 42, 43
South Africa, 27
South America, *see* Latin America
South (Mediterranean) Europe, 14, 67
Southeast Asia, 67, 162
See also specific countries
Soviet Union, *see* Russia
Space, sense of, 143
Spain, 10, 29, 32, 60, 63, 66, 67, 68–69, 72, 85, 86, 160
Conquest of Mexico, 63, 66, 67, 68–69, 72
Spanish Americans, 60, 65–66, 68–69
Spanish language, 66
Sports and sportsmanship, 57, 61, 77, 114, 157, 161
Stalin, Joseph, 110
State, concept of, 29, 32–33
Steinbeck, John Ernst, 52
Stendhal, (Marie Henri Beyle), 86, 88
Stereotypes, 35, 36, 105, 111, 154, 156, 160
Stone, J. Richard, 171

Strategy
Chinese and Western methods differentiated, 143–155 *passim*
STRATEGY AND NATIONAL PSYCHOLOGY IN CHINA, Howard L. Boorman and Scott A. Boorman, 143–155
Subcultures, ix, 5, 56
Suicide, 96–97
Suits, David B., 168, 175
Sukarno, Achmed, 29
Sun King, *see* Louis XIV
Sun Tzu, 153
Sun Yat-sen, 153
Sundbärg, G., 94–95
Surveys and polls, 51–52
Sweden, 37, 93–98, 107
study of its national character
critique of, 94
general theme of coldness, impersonality, detachment, 93, 95–98 *passim*
intuitive-impressionistic method, 92, 93, 95–96
nationalistic pattern, 93, 94–95
need for further research, 93, 98
"People of Nifelheim," 95
psychiatric method, 95–98 *passim*
socioeconomic development and, 98
suicide, 96–97
SWEDISH CHARACTER IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, Gösta Carlsson, 93–98
Switzerland, 3, 9, 13
Symbols, 51, 116, 119, 120–121, 122, 123
Syria, 39
Szechwan, China, 154

Ta hsueh, 21–22
Tacitus, 10
Tadjic Socialist Republic, 103
Taiping rebellion, 145
Tamil, 28
Taoism, 138
Tartars, 89, 105, 107, 108, 112
Taylor, Elizabeth, 43
Tchuwash, 103
Television, 42, 52, 54, 75, 80, 89
Tests and questionnaires, 1, 64, 65, 70–71, 100–101, 105
Teutons, 107
Texas, 12, 159
Thailand, 2
Theil, Henri, 168, 175
Thematic Apperception Test, 70
Themes in French Culture, 84–85
Theory
sociological, 30–35 *passim*
Third World, 23, 28
Thirteenth century, 112
Three Musketeers, The, 84
Tien Shan, 110
Tilden, Samuel Jones, 26
Time, sense of, 39, 131, 143, 150–152
Time, 43
Tinbergen, Jan, 171, 175
Tingsten, H., 94
Tocqueville, de, Alexis, 32, 42–43, 45, 83, 84
Totalitarianism, 99, 114
Towns, 66, 159, 161
Trade and markets, 158, 161
Traditionalism, 23, 27, 52, 55, 56
Transportation, 29, 158
Travel and tourism, 90, 162
Tribes, ix, x, 1, 4, 5, 10, 32, 104, 110
Trotsky, Leon, 110
Tsintzuntzun, Mexico, 72
Tsushima, 28
Turkey, 29, 102, 104, 106, 107
Turkmenian Socialist Republic, 103
Turner, J. M. W., 11
Twelfth century, 111, 112

Ukrainians, 103, 110, 114
Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, *see* Russia
Unions, 158, 159–160
United Nations, 28
United States of America
Articles of Confederation, 25
birth and death rates, 106
cultural impact on Canada, 48, 53, 54–55
foreign policy, 47, 162
Foreign Service Institute, 39
national character, 2, 5, 6–7, 10, 12, 13–14, 24, 25, 26–27, 28, 29, 34, 36–47, 48, 59, 61, 87, 91, 101, 109, 150, 154, 157, 158, 171
changes in, 36, 45–47
criticisms of the concept, 36, 37
cross-cultural comparisons, 36, 39–40, 45–47
electoral geography and, 13
ethnic and social class and, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41–42, 46
mass media and, 36, 42–43, 46
national institutions and, 36, 44–45
need for study of, 36, 38
nineteenth century, 26–27, 110
pockets of resistance, 36, 43–44
politics and foreign policy and, 36, 47
regionalism and, 12, 13–14
sex roles and, 36, 38, 40–41
World War II and study of, 37
National Institutes of Health, 4
National Service Foundation, 4
New Deal, 27
Office of Naval Research, 2
Office of War Information (World War II), 4
Peace Corps
Volunteers, 40

prohibition, 44
Revolution, 117
Uralic-Altaic peoples, 104
Uranga, Emilio, 68
Urban areas and urbanization, 45, 56, 66, 73, 76, 77, 125, 132, 135, 141, 142, 159, 160, 162–163
See also Cities
U. S. News and World Report, 43
Useem, John, 127
Useem, Ruth Hill, 127
Utah, 12
Uttar Pradesh, India, 130
Uzbekian Socialist Republic, 103

Valery, Paul, 88
Values and value systems
national character and, ix, 6, 8, 13–14, 36, 46, 51, 53–54, 56, 64, 75, 101–102, 111–113, 116, 121, 122, 124, 130
Van den Beld, C. A., 170, 175
Varangian state, 99, 104, 105, 106, 109–110
Vatel complex, 89
Veblen, Thorstein, 35
Vegetius, 152
Vietnam, 4, 24, 28
Villages, 102, 134
Vinay, J. P., 87
VIRTANEN, REINO, French National Character in the Twentieth Century, 82–92
Vladimir, Prince (Russia), 112
Voiceless
national character studies and, 46
Volksgeist concept, 16, 19–20, 22, 30, 33
Volksrecht concept, 19–20
Voltaire, F. M. A., 14, 86, 88, 89
Voting, 8, 12–13

Walloons, 28
Wang Ching-wei, 151–152
Warner, Lloyd, 41
Wars
national character and, 99, 106, 107, 108, 112, 113, 115, 141, 145, 148–149, 151, 152
See also specific wars
Waterloo Battle of, 84
Weber, Max, 6, 19, 20–21, 35
Wenner-Gren Foundation
International Symposium on Anthropology, 1951, 3, 4
West Europe, x, 10, 21, 26, 28, 35, 96, 97, 111, 162
Western civilization, 4, 11, 15, 24, 26, 28, 31, 37, 99, 106, 108, 112, 114, 115, 123, 126, 128, 130, 131, 143, 144, 145–146, 147, 148–149, 151, 152, 153, 154
Wheeler, William M., 134
Whiting, J. W. M., 6
Whitman, Walt, 84
Wittfogel, Karl A., 38
World government, 23
World War I, 29, 92, 106, 107, 108, 114, 115, 160
World War II
national character and, x, 1–4, 12–13, 20, 29, 37, 90, 106, 107, 108, 113, 114, 115, 133, 134, 135, 136, 145, 151–152, 157, 160–162
Wrong, Dennis, 55
Wuchow, China, 153
Wylie, Laurence, 90

Yale University
Law School, 17
Yangtze River, 13
Yishuv (Israel), 117, 118, 119, 120
Yucatan, 67

Zick, Alain, 89
Zinavier, G. E., 110
Zionists, 117
Zola, Émile, 88

VOLUME 371 MAY 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

SOCIAL GOALS AND INDICATORS FOR AMERICAN SOCIETY
VOLUME I

Special Editor of this Volume
BERTRAM M. GROSS
Professor of Political Science
Director
National Planning Studies Program
Syracuse University

PHILADELPHIA
© 1967, by THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-19215

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

PAGE

A New Orientation in American Government
Bertram M. Gross and Michael Springer 1

Individual and Group Values . . . . . *Robin M. Williams, Jr.* 20

Civil Liberties . . . . . *Milton R. Konvitz* 38

Electoral Participation . . . . . *Richard M. Scammon* 59

The Mass Media—A Need for Greatness . . . . . *André Fontaine* 72

Discrimination against Negroes . . . . . *Otis Dudley Duncan* 85

National Goals and Indicators for the Reduction of Crime and Delinquency
Daniel Glaser 104

The Natural Environment . . . . . *Joseph L. Fisher* 127

Urban Conditions: New York City . . . . . *Barry Gottehrer* 141

Urban Conditions: General . . . . . *Daniel P. Moynihan* 159

SUPPLEMENT

Chinese and Japanese Historiography: Some Trends, 1961–1966
Arthur F. Wright and John Whitney Hall 178

Report of the Board of Directors for the Year 1966 194

Index 277

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

AMERICAN HISTORY AND GOVERNMENT

AMERICAN ASSEMBLY. *State Legislatures in American Politics.* Oliver P. Williams, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 208

BEDFORD, HENRY F. *Socialism and the Workers in Massachusetts, 1886–1912.* Robert Moats Miller, Professor of History, University of North Carolina 201

BERBUSSE, EDWARD J. *The United States in Puerto Rico, 1898–1900.* Richard M. Morse, Professor of History, Yale University 213

CONNELL-SMITH, GORDON. *The Inter-American System.* Henry Wells, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 214

CONWAY, ALAN. *The Reconstruction of Georgia.* Otto H. Olsen, Associate Professor of History, University of Wisconsin 201

DEAKIN, JAMES. *The Lobbyists.* Roland Young, Professor of Political Science, Northwestern University 203

DISALLE, MICHAEL V., with LAWRENCE G. BLOCHMAN. *Second Choice: The Story of the United States Vice Presidency.* Gerald L. Sbarboro, Alexandria, Virginia 202

ELAZAR, DANIEL J. *American Federalism: A View from the States.* Harry W. Reynolds, Jr., Director, Urban Studies Center, Municipal University of Omaha 206

FISHER, LILLIAN ESTELLE. *The Last Inca Revolt: 1780–1783.* George Kubler, Robert Lehman Professor of the History of Art, Yale University 215

FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN. *The Papers of Benjamin Franklin,* Vol. 10: *January 1, 1762 through December 31, 1763.* Edited by Leonard W. Labaree, with the assistance of Helen C. Boatfield, Helen H. Fineman, and James H. Hutson. Viola F. Barnes, Emeritus Professor of History, Mount Holyoke College 198

HAWKINS, BRETT W. *Nashville Metro: The Politics of City-County Consolidation.* Franklin L. Burdette, Professor and Director, Bureau of Governmental Research, University of Maryland 212

JONAS, MANFRED. *Isolationism in America, 1935–1941.* Murray Polner, Assistant Professor of History, Suffolk County Community College, New York 211

KOLODZIEJ, EDWARD A. *The Uncommon Defense and Congress, 1945–1963.* Stuart Gerry Brown, University of Hawaii 211

KONVITZ, MILTON R. *Expanding Liberties: Freedom's Gains in Postwar America.* George C. Osborn, Professor of History and Social Science, University of Florida 209

LILIENTHAL, DAVID E. *Journals of David E. Lilienthal,* Vol. III: *Venturesome Years, 1950–1955.* George C. Osborn, Professor of History and Social Science, University of Florida 208

MILLER, LILLIAN B. *Patrons and Patriotism: The Encouragement of the Fine Arts in the United States, 1790–1860.* Roy N. Lokken, Assistant Professor of History, Arlington State College of the University of Texas 199

NORTHRUP, HERBERT R. *Compulsory Arbitration and Government Intervention in Labor Disputes: An Analysis of Experience.* Solomon Barkin, Deputy Director, Manpower and Social Affairs, Directorate and Head of Social Affairs Division, O.E.C.D., Paris 205

PRESSMAN, JEFFREY L. *House vs. Senate: Conflict in the Appropriations Process.* Gilbert Y. Steiner, Senior Staff, Governmental Studies, Brookings Institution .. 204

ROSSITER, CLINTON. *1787: The Grand Convention.* Alfred H. Kelly, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, Wayne State University 199

PAGE

EUROPEAN HISTORY AND GOVERNMENT

ATKINSON, JAMES D. *The Politics of Struggle: The Communist Front and Political Warfare.* Anthony Trawick Bouscaren, Professor of Political Science, Le Moyne College, Syracuse, New York 230
BADER, WILLIAM B. *Austria between East and West, 1945–1955.* David Wainhouse, Research Associate, Johns Hopkins University, Washington Center for Foreign Policy Research 228
CARRILLO, ELISA A. *Alcide De Gasperi: The Long Apprenticeship.* William Ebenstein, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 222
DRACHKOVITCH, MILORAD, and BRANKO LAZITCH (Eds.). *The Comintern: Historical Highlights-Essays, Recollections, Documents.* Alvin Z. Rubinstein, Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 229
DULLES, ALLEN. *The Secret Surrender.* Marin Pundeff, Professor of History, San Fernando Valley State College 215
EUBANK, KEITH. *The Summit Conferences of 1919–60.* Benjamin Munn Zeigler, Bertrand Snell Professor of Political Science, Amherst College 216
FLIESS, PETER J. *Thucydides and the Politics of Bipolarity.* Truesdell S. Brown, Professor of History, University of California, Los Angeles 228
FURBER, ELIZABETH CHAPIN. *Changing Views on British History: Essays on Historical Writing since 1939.* H. Donaldson Jordan, Professor of English History, Clark University, Worcester, Masachusetts 225
KATZ, ROBERT. *Death in Rome.* William Reitzel, Newport, Rhode Island 224
LIDTKE, VERNON L. *The Outlawed Party: Social Democracy in Germany, 1878–1890.* Gerhard Masur, Visiting Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley 220
MACMILLAN, HAROLD. *Winds of Change: 1914–1939.* C. L. Mowat, Professor of History, University College of North Wales, Bangor 219
MYLONAS, GEORGE E. *Mycenae and the Mycenaean Age.* Michael H. Jameson, Professor of Classical Studies, Dean of the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences, University of Pennsylvania 227
PAULSON, BELDEN, with ATHOS RICCI. *The Searchers: Conflict and Communism in an Italian Town.* Translated from the Italian by Lisa Paulson. E. A. Bayne, Associate for Italy, Israel, Iran, and Somalia, American Universities Field Staff, New York City 223
PIERCE, ROY. *Contemporary French Political Thought.* Edward T. Gargan, Professor of History, University of Wisconsin 221
ROBERTS, CLAYTON. *The Growth of Responsible Government in Stuart England.* Robert Walcott, Professor of History, College of Wooster, Wooster, Ohio 226
ROTHSCHILD, JOSEPH. *Pilsudski's Coup d'Etat.* Stephen Fischer-Galati, Professor of History, University of Colorado 219
SPIRO, HERBERT J. *World Politics: The Global System.* Fred W. Riggs, Fellow of the Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences, Stanford, California 217

ASIA AND AFRICA

ALISJAHBANA, S. TAKDIR. *Indonesia: Social and Cultural Revolution.* Justus M. van der Kroef, Professor and Chairman, Department of Political Science, University of Bridgeport 233
BACON, ELIZABETH E. *Central Asians under Russian Rule: A Study in Culture Change.* Owen Lattimore, Professor of Chinese Studies, University of Leeds, England 232
BRECHER, MICHAEL. *Nehru's Mantle: The Politics of Succession in India.* Richard L. Park, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 238

PAGE

CLINARD, MARSHALL B. *Slums and Community Development: Experiments in Self-Help.* A. Bopegamage, Visiting Research Associate, Center for Urban Studies, University of Chicago 239

HUCKER, CHARLES O. *The Censorial System of Ming China.* E. A. Kracke, Jr., Professor of Chinese Literature and Institutions, University of Chicago 236

HUMBARACI, ARSLAN. *Algeria: A Revolution That Failed.* Malcolm H. Kerr, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles 242

ISRAEL, JOHN. *Student Nationalism in China, 1927–1937.* Yi Chu Wang, Associate Professor of History, Queens College, Flushing, New York 235

LAMB, ALASTAIR. *The McMahon Line: A Study in the Relations between India, China, and Tibet, 1904–1914,* Vols. I and II. Margaret W. Fisher, Institute of International Studies, University of California, Berkeley 237

NAIRN, RONALD C. *International Aid to Thailand: The New Colonialism?* John D. Montgomery, Professor of Public Administration, Harvard University 234

PIKE, DOUGLAS. *Viet Cong: The Organization and Techniques of the National Liberation Front.* Robert Scigliano, Professor of Political Science, State University of New York at Buffalo 231

REINING, CONRAD C. *The Zande Scheme: An Anthropological Case Study of Economic Development in Africa.* Calvin W. Stillman, College of the New School for Social Research, New York City 241

SNODGRASS, DONALD R. *Ceylon: An Export Economy in Transition.* Wilfred Malenbaum, Professor of Economics, University of Pennsylvania 240

ECONOMICS

CONARD, JOSEPH W. *The Behavior of Interest Rates: A Progress Report.* Charles C. Abbott, Dean, Graduate School of Business Administration, University of Virginia 245

NIEBURG, H. L. *In the Name of Science.* Horace M. Gray, Professor Emeritus of Economics, University of Illinois 243

PEJOVICH, SVETOZAR. *The Market-Planned Economy of Yugoslavia.* Jan S. Prybyla, Professor of Economics, Pennsylvania State University 244

TRIFFIN, ROBERT. *The World Money Maze: National Currencies in International Payments.* Kenneth J. Rothwell, Associate Professor of Economics, University of New Hampshire 242

SOCIOLOGY AND ANTHROPOLOGY

BEALS, ALAN R., and BERNARD J. SIEGEL. *Divisiveness and Social Conflict: An Anthropological Approach.* Allen D. Grimshaw, Associate Professor of Sociology, Indiana University 250

BERNARD, JESSIE. *Marriage and Family among Negroes.* Seymour Leventman, Assistant Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 261

CAIN, GLEN G. *Married Women in the Labor Force: An Economic Analysis.* Ewan Clague, Visiting Professor of Economics, Drexel Institute of Technology 263

CATTON, WILLIAM R., JR. *From Animistic to Naturalistic Sociology.* Don Martindale, Professor of Sociology, University of Minnesota 247

FISHMAN, LEO. (Ed.). *Poverty Amid Affluence.* Arthur B. Shostak, Assistant Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 257

FOUCAULT, MICHEL. *Madness and Civilization: A History of Insanity in the Age of Reason.* Philip Rieff, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania ... 258

HUDSON, LIAM. *Contrary Imaginations: A Psychological Study of the Young Student.* Malcolm G. Preston, Professor of Psychology, University of Pennsylvania 255

PAGE

JOHNSON, CHALMERS. *Revolutionary Change.* Wallace Sokolsky, Assistant Professor of History, Bronx Community College of the City University of New York 250

KATZ, DANIEL, and ROBERT L. KAHN. *The Social Psychology of Organizations.* Paul E. Mott, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania ... 251

LEVY, MARION J., JR. *Modernization and the Structure of Societies: A Setting for International Affairs,* Vols. I and II. Joseph Gusfield, Professor of Sociology, Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, University of Illinois 252

MCCALL, GEORGE J., and J. L. SIMMONS. *Identities and Interactions: An Examination of Human Associations in Everyday Life.* William R. Catton, Jr., Professor of Sociology, University of Washington 254

MAYS, JOHN BARRON. *The Young Pretenders: A Study of Teenage Culture in Contemporary Society.* Albert K. Cohen, Professor of Sociology, University of Connecticut 256

PARSONS, TALCOTT. *Societies: Evolutionary and Comparative Perspectives.* Archibald O. Haller, Professor of Rural Sociology, University of Wisconsin 245

RITZ, JOSEPH P. *The Despised Poor: Newburgh's War on Welfare.* Arthur E. Fink, Dean, School of Social Work, University of North Carolina 256

RUBENSTEIN, ROBERT, and HAROLD D. LASSWELL. *The Sharing of Power in a Psychiatric Hospital.* Norman D. Weiner, M.D., Chief of Admissions Service, Friends Hospital, Philadelphia 259

RUSSETT, CYNTHIA EAGLE. *The Concept of Equilibrium in American Social Thought.* Theodore Abel, Professor of Sociology, Hunter College, City University of New York 248

SCHEFF, THOMAS J. *Being Mentally Ill: A Sociological Theory.* James D. Page, Professor of Psychology, Temple University 260

SHEPS, MINDEL, and JEANNE CLARE RIDLEY (Eds.). *Public Health and Population Change.* Sidney Goldstein, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, Brown University 262

SIMIRENKO, ALEX (Ed.). *Soviet Sociology: Historical Antecedents and Current Appraisals.* W. Rex Crawford, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 265

Social Sciences in the U.S.S.R. W. Rex Crawford, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 265

STREET, DAVID, ROBERT D. VINTER, and CHARLES PARROW. *Organization for Treatment: A Comparative Study of Institutions for Delinquents.* Norman Johnston, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology, Beaver College, Glenside, Pennsylvania 261

TARCHER, MARTIN. *Leadership and the Power of Ideas.* Kenneth V. Lottich, Professor of Education, University of Montana 264

TOYNBEE, ARNOLD J. *Change and Habit: The Challenge of Our Time.* William H. McNeill, Professor of History, University of Chicago 246

TURNER, WALLACE. *The Mormon Establishment.* Philip A. M. Taylor, Senior Lecturer in History, Department of American Studies, University of Hull, England 265

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature,* the *Book Review Index,* and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

INDEX

Abolitionists, U.S., 47
Abrams, Charles, 176
Absentee voting, U.S., 59, 67, 70–71
Adolescents, 111–112
  See also Delinquency, juvenile
Adultery, 47, 120
Advertising, U.S., 73, 76–77, 78, 80
Aeronautics, 58
After Imperialism, 186, 193
Age
  crime and delinquency and, 105–106, 108, 111–112, 113–114, 120, 123
  electoral participation and, 59, 60, 63–64, 65, 69
  Negro health and life chances and, 92, 99, 100–102, 103
  urban residents', 166, 169, 170
"Aggregatics," 3, 161
Agricultural Production and the Economic Development of Japan, 192
Agriculture, 126, 129, 130, 131, 132, 140, 166
Agriculture, Department of, U.S., 126
Aid to Families of Dependent Children (AFDC), 172–173
Akira Iriye, 186, 193
Akita, George, 192
Alabama, 48–49
Alabama, University of, 49
Albrecht, Milton C., 32
Alcohol, 106, 117, 118
  See also Drunkenness, Alcoholism and alcoholics
Alcoholism and alcoholics, 107, 114
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 8, 9
American Civil Liberties Union, 57
American Council of Learned Societies (ACLS)
  Committee on Study of Chinese Civilization
    Subcommittee on Sung Studies, 185
American Institute for Political Communication, 74
American Jewish Committee, 57
American Jewish Congress, 57
American Newspaper Publishers Association, 73
American Statistical Association, 9
Ancient China in Transition, 180
Ancient Documents of Japan, 187
Anthropology, 90, 190
Apportionment, legislative, 54, 56
Archaeology, 178, 179–180
Aristotle, 44, 51
Army, U.S., 67
Arson, 47, 117
Art, 6, 13, 31, 32–33, 169–170, 190
Asakawa, K., 190
Asia, 160
  See also Far East, specific areas, countries
Asian Revolutionary, 193
Assault, 106, 108–112, 115, 116–117
Association for Asian Studies, 185–186, 190, 191
  Committee on Chinese Thought
    Chinese Personalities, 185–186
  Conference on Modern Japan, 190, 191
    Hakone Conference, 190
Association on American Indian Affairs, 57
Associations, private, U.S., 14, 38, 57–58, 73, 88, 141, 159, 175, 176, 177
  See also Research institutions, U.S.
Australia, 132
Automobile
  driving infractions, 106, 119, 120–121
  safety measures, 75
  theft of, 110, 113, 115, 176

Babbitt, 21
Bagdikian, Ben D., 76, 78
Baker v. *Carr,* 56
Bakufu (Japan), 187, 189
Baku-han system (Japan), 189
Balazs, Etienne, 183
Baltimore, Maryland, 75
Basic Power Structure of the Baku-han System, 189
Bauer, Raymond A., 3, 8
Baumol, William J., 170
Beame, Abraham, 145, 146
Beardsley, Richard K., 190
Beatitudes, 39
Behavior, 5, 21, 23, 25–27, 29, 30–31, 34, 114, 159
  See also Conformity, Deviance
Beliefs, 24, 29–30, 33–34, 36
Bell, Daniel, 9, 11
Bell-McClure Syndicate, 76
Bennett, John W., 192
Biderman, Albert D., 15, 113
Bill of Rights, U.S., 17, 43–44
Biochemical oxygen demand (BOD), 134
Biology, 24–25, 26, 58
Black, Hugo L., 44, 49–50

Blacker, Carmen, 192
Bliven, Luther, 76
Bloch, Mark, 184
B'nai B'rith Anti-Defamation League, 57
Boston, Massachusetts, 167, 176
Bowen, William G., 170
Brandeis, Louis D., 40–41, 42, 49, 58
Brennan, William J., Jr., 51–52
Broadcasting, *see* Mass media
Broadcasting, 77
Broadcasting Yearbook, 73
Brown v. *Board of Education*, 44–45, 49
Brucker, Herbert, 79
Buckley, William, 16
Budget Bureau, U.S.
  Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS), 1, 9–10, 11
Burglary, 107, 110, 111, 113, 115, 116, 176
Business, 7, 14, 114, 118, 119, 125, 142–143, 145, 146, 149, 153, 159, 167, 168, 177
Business Week, 75
Butow, Robert, 193

California, 50, 75, 83, 124, 167, 176
California Youth Authority, 124
Campbell, Alan K., 175
Canada, 132
Capital Formation in Japan, 192
Cardozo, Benjamin N., 41
Carnegie Commission on Educational Television, 74
Carter, Barbara, 143–144
Censorial System of Ming China, 185
Census Bureau, U.S., 4, 5, 6, 13, 14, 16, 85–103 *passim*, 160–177 *passim*
  Current Population Surveys, 59, 60
  Historical Statistics of the United States, 13, 96
  monthly and annual sample surveys, 90–91
  Negro statistics, 5, 85–102 *passim*
  Negroes in the United States, 1920–1932, 90
  Negroes in the United States, 1720–1915, 90
  Statistical Abstracts, 13
  urban statistics, 160–177 *passim*
  See also Censuses, U.S.
Censuses, U.S.
  1850–1910, 90
  1860, 90
  1890
    "black," "mulatto," "quadroon," and "octoroon" categories, 90
  1950, 90
  1940, 90
  1960, 90, 144
  "nonwhite" category, 5, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90–91, 160–177 *passim*
  1790, 90
  See also Census Bureau, U.S.
Chafee, Zechariah, Jr., 58
Chambers of Commerce, U.S., 14, 145
Chambliss, William, 191
Chang Ming-yüan, 180
"Changes in Japanese Commerce in the Tokugawa Period," 191
Changing Japanese Attitudes toward Modernization, 191
Chesnaux, Jean, 183
Chicago, Illinois, 57, 144–145, 176
  Pullman strike, 1894, 57
Children's Bureau, U.S., 126
China, 84, 178–187
  Chang-an, 179–180
  Ch'ien-lung, 179
  Ch'ing period, 179, 182, 185
  communism, 179, 182
  Cultural Revolution, 178–179, 180
  Emperor Wu (Han Dynasty), 179
  Five Dynasties period, 181, 183
  Han Dynasty, 179, 185
  historiography of, 1961–1966
    China, 178–180, 186
    Europe, 182–183, 186
    international trends, 186–187
    Japan, 181–182, 186
    Kyoto school (Japan), 181
    Taiwan, 180–181
    United States, 183–186
  K'ang-hsi, 179, 185
  May Fourth Movement (1919), 182
  Ming Dynasty, 180, 182, 185
  Nationalists, 182
  People's Republic, 178–179, 180, 182, 186–187
  Period of Disunion, 185
  Republic, 182
  Revolution, 1911, 184
  Shang Dynasty, 180
  Sui Dynasty, 179, 185
  Sung Dynasty, 181, 182, 183, 185, 186
  Ta-ming Palace, 180
  T'ang Dynasty, 179–180, 181, 182, 185
  Yung-cheng, 182
  Yung-t'ai, 179
China and the West, 1858–1861, 186
CHINESE AND JAPANESE HISTORIOGRAPHY: SOME TRENDS, 1961–1966, Arthur F. Wright and John Whitney Hall, 178–193
"Chinese World Order, The," 186
Chōshū and the Meiji Restoration, 192
Cho-yun Hsü, 180–181
Christ, Jesus, 39
Chü Tung-tsu, 184–185
Chūokōran series, 188
Ciarajima Village, 191
Citizenship, U.S.
  voting requirement, 59, 66, 70–71

CIVIL LIBERTIES, Milton R. Konvitz, 38–58
Civil liberties, U.S., 3, 4, 6, 13, 31, 38–58, 74
  interaction of goals and facts
    facts may throw light on values, 38, 46–47, 55
    legislation's effectiveness should be studied, 47–48, 55
    some problems' complexity precludes precise answers, 51–53, 55
    some values need no empirical validation, 44–46, 55
    summary, 54–56
    time lag between problem's recognition and cure should be shortened, 38, 53–54, 56
    vast unexplored regions, 53–54, 55–56
  our fundamental values and goals
    Constitution's declared, presupposed and emanated values, 38, 41–44
    moral judgment and, 38, 39–40, 44, 48
    summary, 43–44
    tradition, 43
  Quis custodiet ipsos custodes?
    governmental watchdogs, 38, 58
    honest governmental reporting, 38, 56–57
    independent observers, 38, 58
    private independent research organizations, 38, 58
    private watchdog organizations, 38, 57–58
  See also Civil rights, U.S.
Civil rights, U.S., 42, 44–45, 47–48, 49–50, 51, 54, 55, 57, 90–98
  See also Civil liberties, U.S.
Civil Rights Acts, U.S.
  1957, 57
  1964, 42, 47–48
Civil Rights Commission, U.S.
  Reports, 57
Clark, Kenneth, 144
Class, social, U.S., 21, 31, 32, 59, 64, 65, 69, 166, 169–170, 177, 179, 180
  lower, 169–170
  middle class, 21, 119, 169–170
Classified Laws, 187
Cleveland, Grover, 57
Cleveland, Ohio, 174–175
  Hough, 174
  West Central, 174
Coal, 131, 132, 134, 138, 139
Coleman, James, 165
Collingwood, Charles, 83
Colorado Plateau, 130–132
Columbia Broadcasting System (CBS), 77, 81
Columbia University
  Center for Research and Education in American Liberties, 4, 58
  Columbia Journalism Review, 76, 77, 78
  Graduate School of Journalism, 74
Commager, Henry Steele, 83–84
Commerce, Department of, U.S., 14
Commission on the Year 2000, 9
Communication, 15, 16, 76, 77
  See also Mass media, U.S.
Communism, 83–84, 179, 182, 193
Community Chest, U.S., 14
Complete Statutes, 187
Computers, 12, 166
Conciliation and Japanese Law, 191
Confederacy, U.S., 48
Conflicts, value, 22, 30, 32, 36
Conformity, 21, 32, 33
Confucian China and Its Modern Fate, 185
Congress, U.S., 1, 4, 7, 8, 12, 13, 17–19, 42, 47–48, 56, 57, 58, 75, 81, 144, 160, 163
  Committee on Government Operations, 12
  Committee on Labor and Public Works, 12
  Joint Committee on the Social Report proposal, 18
  Joint Economic Committee, 8, 18, 19
    Chairman, 19
    Economic Indicators, 8
  principle of legislative responsibility and, 17–19
  Senate-House Conference Committee, 7
Connecticut, 18
Conroy, Hilary, 193
Constitution, U.S., 17, 38–58 *passim,* 67, 80, 125
  Amendments
    Eighteenth, 125
    Fifth, 40, 41, 42–43
    Fourteenth, 40, 42–43
    Fourth, 41
    Nineteenth, 45
    Third, 41
  Bill of Rights, 17, 43–44
  Due Process Clauses, 42
  "form" and "substance," 43
  Preamble, 40
Cornell University, 184
Correction agencies, U.S., 104, 105, 115, 121–124
Courant (Hartford), 79
Courts, U.S., 27, 31, 32, 49, 53, 54, 105–106, 114, 115, 121–122, 123, 124, 126
  Administrative Office, 123
  See also Supreme Court, U.S.
Cox, Kenneth A., 77
Craig, Albert, 190, 192
Crawcour, E. S., 191
Creel, H. C., 184
Crime, U.S., 5, 6, 10, 12, 21, 30, 46, 47, 49, 54, 55, 66, 91, 92, 104–126, 144–145, 162, 163–164, 167, 176–177
  capital punishment, 30, 92

correction agencies, 122–124, 125
crime-reduction goals, 104, 105, 107, 116–117, 121, 124–126
definition of, 105
illegal services, 104, 106, 117–120, 125
Negro, 91, 92, 110–111, 162, 163–164
predatory, 104, 106, 107–117, 119, 125
against persons, 104, 106, 107, 108–112
against property, 104, 106, 107, 112–115, 116
assessment of, 104, 107, 115–117
public disorder and negligence, 104, 106, 120–121, 125, 167
"white-collar," 5, 113–115, 116, 125
See also Delinquency, juvenile, U.S., specific crimes
Cronkite, Walter, 77
Crowley, James B., 193
Culture, U.S.
values, 20–37
Curtis Publishing Company, 80

Daedalus, 9
Daimyo (Japan), 187, 189
Okayama, Tottori, Tokayama, and Kanagawa, 187
Data, *see* Goals and indicators, U.S.
Davis, Jefferson, 48
Dawling, Jane, 79
Declaration of Independence, 40
Defense, Department of, U.S., 11, 155
Defiance in Manchuria, 193
Degler, Carl N., 83
Delaware Bay, 135
Delinquency, juvenile, U.S., 5, 10, 53, 74–75, 79, 104, 105–106, 106–107, 111–112
Demiéville, Paul, 183
Democratic party, U.S., 48, 65, 145, 150–151, 153, 157, 163
Department of the Interior, U.S.
War Relocation Authority (WRA), 56
Depression, Great, 2, 78, 96
"Depth" writing, 79
Developing New York City Human Resources, 154
Development, 112–113, 128, 132
Deviance, 107, 111–112, 159, 167
Diet of Worms, 45
Diplomacy of the Russo-Japanese War, The, 193
Discrimination, *see* Negroes, U.S.
DISCRIMINATION AGAINST NEGROES, Otis Dudley Duncan, 85–103
Disorderly conduct, 106, 120, 121
Dissent, 16
"Dixie," 48
Dore, Ronald P., 191, 192
Douglas, William O., 41, 42
Doxiades, 166
Drugs, 75, 119, 125
See also Narcotics
Drunkenness, 106, 119, 120, 121
Duncan, Beverley, 165
DUNCAN, OTIS DUDLEY, Discrimination against Negroes, 85–103
Duncan, Otis Dudley, 3, 13, 165
Durkheim, Emile, 105, 112, 114

East Asia, *see* China, Japan
Ecology, 5, 26, 159, 176–177
Economics, 1, 2, 3, 7–8, 9–10, 11–12, 14, 18, 19, 22, 23, 24, 28, 30, 34, 42, 88, 94, 95, 97, 99, 103, 111, 112–113, 128–132 *passim,* 140, 151, 152, 161, 170, 171, 176, 190
Editor and Publisher, 76
Editors and editing, 72, 73, 76, 78, 79–80, 80–81, 82, 83–84
California Conference, 79
Education, U.S.
civil liberties and, 41, 44–45, 48, 49, 51–52, 53, 55–56, 58
crime and, 109
data, 10
electoral participation and, 59, 64, 65, 67, 69
mass media and, 75, 76, 81, 82
Negro, 4, 5, 87–88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99–103, 164–165
urban, 6, 143, 154–155, 157, 158, 159, 161, 164–166, 169, 175, 176
values and, 22, 23, 24, 27, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34
Education in Tokugawa Japan, 191
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 11, 49
Elections, U.S., *see* Participation, electoral, U.S.
Electoral participation, *see* Participation, electoral, U.S.
ELECTORAL PARTICIPATION, Richard M. Scammon, 59–71
Embezzlement, 47, 114, 116
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 45
Employment, U.S.
civil liberties and, 55
crime and, 111, 119
electoral participation and, 59, 64, 65, 69
Employment Acts, 1946 and 1948, 7, 8, 12, 18
mass media and, 75, 82
Negro, 4, 5, 13, 87–88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99–103, 170–175
urban, 6, 148, 154–155, 159, 161, 164, 166–167, 170–175
values and, 22, 26, 30, 31, 32
Employment Acts, U.S.
1948, 18
1946, 7, 8, 12, 18
English language, 67, 188

Enlightenment, 17
Environment and pollution, U.S., 6, 22, 30, 79, 83, 127–140, 145, 148, 157, 162, 176
  air pollution indicators, 127, 128, 132–133, 137–139, 157, 162, 176
    carbon monoxide, 137, 138
    particulate matter, 137, 138, 139
    radioactive fallout, 128, 137, 138
    sulphur compounds, 137, 138, 139
  "environmental problem shed" concept, 127, 139
  landscape destruction, 128, 132–133, 139
  noise, 128, 139, 162, 176
  pesticides, 128
  pollution interrelationships, 127, 134–135, 139–140
  resource quality indicators, 127, 132–137, 157
  resource quantity indicators, 127, 128–132, 140
  solid wastes, 128, 139
  water quality indicators, 127, 128, 130, 132–133, 133–137, 140, 145, 148, 157
    biochemical oxygen demand (BOD), 134–135, 136–137
    coliform count and mineral content, 134, 136
    Delaware Estuary Comprehensive Study, 127, 135–137, 138
    drinking water, 133, 135
    electricity production, 132, 134
    flow and turbidity, 134, 135, 136, 137, 140, 145, 148
    irrigation, navigation, watershed, and flood control, 132, 134
    municipal and industrial needs, 132, 133, 134–135, 136, 145, 148
    recreation needs, 132, 134, 135, 136, 137
    sewage and debris, 134, 136, 137, 140, 145
    temperature, 134, 135, 136
Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, 5, 13
Equality, 30, 33, 36, 57, 86, 90, 165
Equality of Educational Opportunity, 165
Etheridge, Mark, 80
Ethnic groups and ethnicity, U.S., 21, 31
Ethnocentrism, 4, 21
Etzioni, Amitai, 3
Europe, 108, 119, 132, 161, 182–183, 185
  Sung Project, 182, 183, 185
Executives, 7, 31, 34, 159, 161–162, 166
Existentialism, 22
Extremism, political, 83–84

Fairbank, John K., 186, 190
Families, U.S., 10, 21, 30, 32, 34, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99–102 *passim,* 111, 120, 159, 170–175 *passim*
  Negro, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99–102 *passim,* 170–175 *passim*
  norms, 21, 32
  urban, 159, 170–175
Fanny Hill, 53
Far East, 187
  See also specific countries
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), 5, 15, 108, 112, 113–114, 115–116, 120, 123, 126
  Crime Index, 15, 113–114, 115–116
  Uniform Crime Reports, 5, 108, 115, 123
Federal Communications Commission (FCC), 5, 77, 81, 115
Feinberg Law, 52
Felony, 67, 109, 113, 114, 119, 122, 123
Fertility, 170
Fertilizer, 132
Feuerwerker, Albert, 178–179
Finance
  New York City, 141–158 *passim*
FISHER, JOSEPH L., The Natural Environment 127–140
Fisher, Joseph L., 3
Fleming Arthur, 11
FONTAINE, ANDRÉ, The Mass Media—A Need for Greatness, 72–84
Fontaine, André, 3, 16
Ford, Gerald R., 164
Ford Foundation, 74
Ford Motor Company, 153–154
Forgery, 114, 125
Fortas, Abe, 40, 53
Foundations of Constitutional Government in Modern Japan, 192
Founding Fathers, U.S., 17
France, 60, 182, 183, 185, 187
Franke, Herbert, 183
Franke, Wolfgang, 182
Frankfurter, Felix, 41
Fraud, 47, 66, 107, 112, 113–115, 116
Freedom, 29, 32, 33, 36, 38, 40, 41, 42–43, 50–51, 51–52, 55–56
Freeman, Linton C., 107–108
Friendly, Fred W., 81
From Marco Polo Bridge to Pearl Harbor, 193
Fromm, Erich, 39
Fujino Tamotsu, 189
Fukuzawa Yukichi, 192
"Full Opportunity and Social Accounting Act" proposal, 1, 2, 12, 18
Futuribles, 9

Gambling, 106, 117, 118, 119, 125
Gannett Newspapers, 80
Gardner, John, 10–11
Gary, Illinois, 169
Gas, natural, 132
General Accounting Office, U.S., 18

Geography, 190
Georgy Girl, 53
German Democratic Republic, 54
Germany, 182, 183, 185
Germany, East, *see* German Democratic Republic
Ghettos, U.S., *see* Slums and ghettos, U.S.
"G. I. Bill of Rights," 97
Gilded Age, 21
GLASER, DANIEL, National Goals and Indicators for the Reduction of Crime and Delinquency, 104–126
Glaser, Daniel, 3, 13, 15
Glick, Edward M., 74
Goals and indicators (social), U.S.
  civil liberties, 38–58
  crime and delinquency, 104–126
  "data pathologies"
    government monopolization of information, 16–17
    hardening of the categories, 15–16
  discrimination, 85–103, 159–177 *passim*
  economic data and, 7–9, 11–12, 15, 18–19
  electoral participation, 59–71
  environmental resources and pollution, 127–140
  Health, Education and Welfare Department (HEW) and, 10–11, 13
  individual and group values, 20–37
  information explosion and, 1, 2, 7–12, 14–17
  legislative responsibility principle, 17–19
  mass media, 72–84
  multiple-source principle, 13–14
  national data center proposed, 14
  Planning - Programming - Budgeting System (PPBS) and, 1, 9–10, 11
  Social Reports of the President proposed, 11–12, 18
  systemic dissonance principle, 14–17, 18
  Technology Commission and, 1, 10, 95, 96
  unsystematic national data system, 12–19
  urban conditions
    general, 159–177
    New York City, 141–158
  variety of approaches, 1, 3–6
Goldberg, Arthur J., 42–43
Goldwater, Barry, 70
Gompers v. *United States,* 42
Good Housekeeping, 74
Goodrich, L. C., 185
Gorham, William, 11
GOTTEHRER, BARRY, Urban Conditions: New York City, 141–158
Gottehrer, Barry, 3
Government and Local Power in Japan, 500–1700, 190
Grapes of Wrath, The, 58
Greenstein, Fred I., 35
Greer, Scott, 161
Griswold v. *Connecticut,* 41, 42–43
GROSS, BERTRAM M., and MICHAEL SPRINGER, A New Orientation in American Government, 1–19
Gross, Bertram M., 3, 125, 161, 165

Hacker, Charles, 185
HALL, JOHN WHITNEY, *see* WRIGHT, ARTHUR F., joint author
Hall, John W., 190
Hammond, Illinois, 169
Han Government, 189
Harootunian, Harry, 192
Harrington, Michael, 58
Harris, Fred R., 18
Hartwell, Robert, 186
Harvard University, 8, 184, 190
  Business School, 8
  survey of East Asian history, 190
Haskins, J. B., 81–82
Health, U.S., 6, 10, 13, 29, 46, 53, 74, 75, 86, 91, 92, 93, 109, 133, 148–149, 158, 159, 167–169
Health, Education, and Welfare, Department of, U.S.
  HEW Indicators and *HEW Trends,* 11
  National Center for Education Statistics, 13
  National Health Survey, 13
  Office of Program Analysis, 11
  Programming-Planning-Budgeting System and, 11
  Secretary, 10–11
  Undersecretary, 11
Heart of Atlanta Motel case, 42
Henderson, Dan F., 191
Hervouet, Yves, 183
Hibbs, Ben, 74, 80
Hirschmeier, Johannes, 192
Historical Sources of Early Modern Japan, 187
Historiography,
  Chinese, 1961–1966, 178–187
  Japanese, 1961–1966, 187–193
History of Japan, A, 190
History of the Japanese Surrender, 189
Hitler, Adolf, 44
Ho Ping-ti, 183
Holiday, 80
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 15, 42
Homicide, 79, 107, 108–109, 110–111, 112, 115, 116, 125, 176
Hood, James, 48–49
Hook, Sidney, 43
Hoover, J. Edgar, 15, 49
Horowitz, Irving Louis, 160
Hospitals, U.S., 53, 143, 148–149
House of Representatives, U.S.
  Education and Labor Committee, 144

Housing, U.S., 4, 5, 10, 31, 44, 55, 79, 87, 143, 145, 148, 154, 155, 157, 170, 173, 177
See also Slums and ghettos, U.S.
Housing and Urban Development, Department of, U.S., 154
Hsiao Kung-chu'an, 185
Hudson Institute, 9
Humanitarianism, 32, 33
Hume, David, 45–46, 47
Humphrey, Hubert, 154
Hunter Island, New York, 144

Idaho, 64
Ideology, 23, 24, 33, 34
I. F. Stone Weekly, 16
Illinois, 57, 64, 120, 144–145, 169, 176
Immigration and Nationality Act, 1952 (McCarran-Walter Act), 56
In Search of Wealth and Power, 185
Income, U.S., 59, 60–63, 64, 65, 69, 86–87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99, 100–102, 159, 165, 166–167, 169, 170, 174
See also Employment, Occupation
Indecent exposure, 106
Indian Americans, 86, 90
INDIVIDUAL AND GROUP VALUES, Robin M. Williams, Jr., 20–37
Individuals, 20–37 *passim*, 159, 165–170
Information explosion, 1, 2, 7–12, 14–15, 15–17, 77
Inland Daily Press Association, 80
Institutions, 23, 24, 159, 175–177
Internal Security Act, 1950, 58
International Association of Chiefs of Police, 108
Intoxication, *see* Drunkenness
Isaacs, Norman, 80
Ita Tasabúro, 189
Iwananami Historical Series, 188
Iwao Ishino, 192

Jacobs, Melville, 33
Jansen, Marius B., 191–192
Japan, 132, 181–182, 185, 186, 187–193
  Chinese history in, 181–182, 185
  Edo period, 190
  Han government, 189
  historiography of, 1961–1966 Japan, 187–189
  modernization debate, 190, 191
  West, 190–193
  Meiji period, 187–188, 191–193
  Constitution, 192, 193
  Restoration, 191–192
  Mitsui House archives, 187–188
  Modern Period, 187, 188
  Nara period, 188
  Pacific war (World War II), 189, 193
  Shogunate, 189
  Tokugawa (Early Modern) period, 187, 188–189, 190–192
Japan Academy, 182
Japan at the XIIth International Congress of Historians at Vienna, 188
Japanese Enlightenment, The, 192
Japanese Historical Materials, 187
Japanese Seizure of Korea, The, 1868–1910, 193
Japan's Decision for War, 189
Japan's Emergence as a Modern State, 191
Japan's Quest for Autonomy, 193
Jefferson, Thomas, 156
Jersey City, New Jersey, 50, 176
Jews, U.S., 64
Johnson, Lyndon B., 12, 56, 70, 128, 139, 154, 160, 163
Johnson, Samuel, 46–47, 177
Journals and journalism, 5, 16, 32, 35, 73, 74, 75–77, 78, 79, 82–83
Jouvenel, de, Bertrand, 9
Justice, Department of, U.S., 126
Justinian, 179

K. B. S. Bibliography of Standard Reference Books for Japanese Studies, Vol. III, 188
Kahn, Harold, 178–179
Kanai Madoka, 189
Kant, Immanuel, 47
K'ao-ku, 179
K'ao-ku Hsueh-Pao, 179
Katayama Sen, 193
Kaufman, Herbert, 147–148
Kennedy, John F., 59, 60, 70–71, 82, 83
Kent v. *United States*, 53
Key, V. O., Jr., 34
Keynes, John Maynard, 17
Kilgore, Bernard, 84
King, Martin Luther, Jr., 49
Kinsey reports, 125
Kishibe Shigeo, 182
Kitajima Masomoto, 189
KONVITZ, MILTON R., Civil Liberties, 38–58
Konvitz, Milton, 3, 17
Korea, 32, 193
Kraft, Joseph, 12
Kublin, Hyman, 193

La Guardia, Fiorello, 144, 150
Labor, Department of, 166
Labor Day, U.S., 50
Labor Statistics Bureau, U.S., 10, 16, 126
Labor unions, 14, 31, 75, 88, 89, 169, 173, 176
Ladder of Success in Imperial China, 183
Ladies Home Journal, 35
"Land Tenure and the Social Order of T'ang and Sung China," 182

Language, 14, 41, 67
Larceny, 110, 112, 113, 115
"petty" and "grand" differentiated, 112–113
Law, U.S., 4, 27, 47–48, 49, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55–56, 58, 59, 65–68, 79–81, 82, 104–126 *passim*, 190
See also Crime, U.S., Courts, U.S., Delinquency, U.S., Supreme Court, U.S., Police, U.S.
Left, U.S., 16
Legion of Decency, *see* National Catholic Office for Motion Pictures
Legislative responsibility, principle of
airing new ideas, 17–19
criticism and debate on executive proposals, 17–19
Leisure, 4, 21–22, 24, 25, 32, 33
Levenson, Joseph R., 185
Lewis, John W., 184
Li Chi, 180
Li Hung-chang and the Huai Army, 184
Li Yu-shu, 180
"Liang Ch'i Ch'ao and the Late Ch'ing Revolutionary Movement," 180
Lien-shen Yang, 186
Life and Thought of Chang Hsueh-ch'ing, 1738–1801, 186
Lindsay, John V., 141, 149–158 *passim*
Literacy, U.S., 67, 71, 98
Literature, 190
Liu, James T. C., 183
Local Government in China under the Ch'ing, 184
Lockwood, William W., 191, 192
London, England, 83, 162, 178, 182
London, University of, 178, 182
London-Cornell Project, 183
Look, 74
Los Angeles, California, 75, 167, 176
Los Angeles Times, 75
Louisiana, 49, 50
Louisville Courier-Journal, 80
Lowenthal, Leo, 35
Lu, David, 193
Luce, Henry, 80
Luther, Martin, 44, 45

McCarthy, Joseph R., 52, 83–84
McClelland, David C., 35
McNamara, Robert S., 11, 155
Madison, James, 73
Magazine Publishers Association, 73
Malone, Vivian, 48–49
Malthus, Thomas R., 128, 132
Manchurian Incident, 193
Mandelbaum, Maurice, 182
Manslaughter, nonnegligent, 110, 111, 115
Mao Tse-tung, 178
Marayami Masao, 192
Marijuana, 118
Marriage, 34, 41–42, 74, 111
Marx, Karl, and Marxism, 7, 178, 181, 188, 190
Masataka Banno, 186
MASS MEDIA—A NEED FOR GREATNESS, THE, André Fontaine, 72–84
Mass media, U.S., 5, 6, 16, 22, 30, 31–32, 44, 50–51, 55, 58, 72–84, 103, 159, 176
advertising and, 73, 76–77, 78, 80
broadcasting, 6, 16, 32, 49, 73–74, 77, 82, 83, 143, 176
challenge of the future, 84
current performance and prosperity, 72–73–75
difficult questions
contribution to extremism and devil theory of international relations, 72, 83–84
contribution to sexual promiscuity, 72, 83
distortion of reality, 72, 82–83
exploitation of violence, 72, 83
failures
audience skepticism and distrust, 72, 75–76
editors' lack of power, 72, 73, 79–81
information neither enough nor right kind, 72, 77–80
gaps in knowledge of media impact, 72, 77, 79, 80–82
print media, 5, 16, 32, 44, 50–51, 55, 73, 74, 75–77, 78–79, 80–82, 83
urban condtions and, 73, 82, 159, 176
See also specific media
Massachusetts, 47, 64, 167, 176
Mathematics, 14, 51, 58
Medicare, 32, 74, 140
Mein Kampf, 44
Meranto, Philip, 175
Meredith, James H., 44
Metals, 128, 129, 130
Mich, Daniel, 74
Michael, Franz, 185
Michigan, University of, 178
Middle East, 130
Milbrath, Lester W., 69
Military, U.S., 22, 29, 30, 31, 69
Millay, Edna St. Vincent, 2
Miller, Frank O., 192–193
Miller, S. M., 3–5
Minerals, 129, 130, 131
Minersville School District v. *Gabitis*, 58
Minnesota, 65
Minobe Tatsukichi, 192–193
Minorities, U.S.
discrimination against, 85–103
See also Negroes, U.S.

Mintz, Morton, 75
Mississippi, University of, 44
Miyazaki Schizada, 181
Mobility
  physical, 159, 166
  social, 10, 26, 32, 162, 181
Model-building, 15
"Modern Japan" symposia, 192
Modern Japanese Leadership, 192
Mondale, Walter F., 2, 12, 18, 19
"Monitoring Social Change" Project, 9
Montonosuke, Amano, 182
Moore, Gilbert, 9
Moore, Wilbert E., 87
More, Thomas, 45
Morgan, Edward P., 77
Morris, Ivan, 192
Motion pictures, 32, 53
MOYNIHAN, DANIEL P., Urban Conditions: General, 159–177
Moynihan, Daniel P., 3, 13–14, 98
Moynihan Report, 98
Multiple-resource principle, 13–14
Munich, Germany, 182, 183, 185
Murakami Tadoshi, 189
Murder, *see* Homicide
Myrdal, Gunnar, 95, 99

Naito Konan, 181
Nakamura, James, 192
Narcotics, 106, 107, 117, 118, 119, 120, 143, 164
Narcotics Bureau, U.S., 164
Narrative History of the Han, 189
Nashville, Tennessee, 79
Nation, 16
National Bureau of Economic Research, 14
National Catholic Office for Motion Pictures, 53
National Commission on Technology Automation, and Economic Progress, U.S., 10, 95, 96
National Council of Churches Broadcasting and Film Commission, 53
National Educational Television, 75
National 4-H Club News, 35
NATIONAL GOALS AND INDICATORS FOR THE REDUCTION OF CRIME AND DELINQUENCY, Daniel Glaser, 104–126
National Guard, U.S., 44
National Observer, 79
National Review, 16
National Science Foundation, U.S., 13
National Social Science Foundation proposal, 18
Nationalism, 33
Negroes, U.S.
  civil rights movement, 42, 44–45, 47–48, 49–50, 51, 54, 55, 57, 90–98
    nonviolent protest, 4, 49–50, 51, 55
  discrimination, 4, 5, 6, 12, 13, 30, 31, 42, 44–45, 47–48, 48–49, 55, 57, 58, 59 63, 64, 65, 67–68, 70–71, 85–103, 150, 154–155, 159–177 *passim*
  discrimination indicators
    caveat, 102–103
    employment-occupation-income, 13, 30, 31, 57, 86–88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99, 166–167, 170, 173–175
    functions of, 85, 86–87
    interrelationships, 85, 98–102, 170–175
    models and interpretations, 85, 87, 94–95
    social science and, 85, 95–96
    statistical hazards, 85, 91–94
    statistical resources, 85, 87–91
    targets and trends, 85, 96–98
    types of handicaps, 85, 87–89
  electoral participation, 4, 5, 59, 63, 64, 65, 67–68, 70–71, 102–103
  handicaps
    crime and punishment, 91, 92, 110–111, 162, 163–164
    family structure, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99–102, 170–173
    "Fein gap," 93–94, 98, 102
    health and welfare, 91, 92, 93, 98
    life chances, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93–94, 98, 102
    "middle" and "lower" classes, 174
  segregation and desegregation
    education, 30, 31, 45, 48–49, 55, 57, 58, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99, 100–102, 164–165, 169, 170–173
    housing, 30, 31, 44, 57, 69, 79, 82, 87, 97, 144, 150, 154–155, 157, 161, 162, 166, 167, 173–175, 177
  urban, 87, 97, 154–155, 159–177 *passim*
Nelson, Gaylord A., 18
Neuharth, Allen H., 80
New Deal, 161
New England, 109–110, 111
NEW ORIENTATION IN AMERICAN GOVERNMENT, A, Bertram M. Gross and Michael Springer, 1–19
New Republic, 16
New York City, 3, 51–52, 79, 141–158, 176
  Board of Education, 157
  Bronx, 149, 155
  Brooklyn, 144, 155, 157
  Budget Director, 155
  Bureau of School Health, 148
  Chamber of Commerce, 145
  Citizens' Budget Commission, 145, 151
  City Club of New York, 149

City Comptroller, 145, 146
City Council, 153–154, 157
City Planning Commission, 144, 153
Civilian Review Board, 150
Deputy Mayor–City Administrator, 158
East Jamaica, 156
East New York, 144
Economic Development Council, 153
Feinberg Law, 51–52
Fire Department, 153
First National Bank, 151, 152–153
future: government by reason
finance, 141, 157
governmental structure, 141, 157–158
program-planning-budgeting, 141, 158
Harlem, 50, 144, 155, 156, 157, 177
Health Department, 148–149
Highways Department, 148
Hospitals Department, 148–149
Human Resources Administration, 154
Morrisania Dental Clinic, 149
Neighborhood City Halls proposed, 157
Parks Department, 148
past: crisis government, 141, 142–145
bureaucratic structure, 143–145, 147–149
finances, 141, 143, 145–147, 149–150, 153
Wagner technique, 142–144, 150
Police Department, 150, 153
Port Authority, 148
present: experimental government, 141, 149–156
finance, 141, 150–153, 155–156
governmental reorganization, 141, 150–151, 153–155
Lindsay technique, 150
program-planning-budgeting, 141, 155–156
Public Works Department, 148
Queens, 144
Sanitation Commission, 155
significance for solution of urban problems, 141, 142, 156–157, 158
"State of the City" messages proposed, 3, 158
Staten Island, 156
Stock Exchange, 76
Temporary Commission on City Finances, 146, 151–152
Transit Authority, 150
Water Commission, 145
Water Supply, Gas, and Electricity Department, 148
Welfare Department, 148
New York Daily News, 77
New York Public Development Corporation, 153
New York State, 50–51, 55, 73, 147, 154, 157
Temporary Commission to Study the Organizational Structure of the City of New York, 147
New York State Publishers' Association, 73
New York Times, 16, 74–75, 84, 144, 146–147
New Zealand, 132
Newspapers, 5, 16, 32, 73, 74, 75–76, 78, 79–80, 81, 82, 176
Newsweek, 78
Nichols, Wade, 74
Niebuhr, Reinhold, 39–40
Nightingale, Florence, 53
Nihon Kokusai-seiji Gokkai, 189
Niida Noboru, 181, 182
Nivison, David S., 186
Nome, Alaska, 79
Norman, E. H., 191, 192
Norms, 2–3, 4, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 88, 114
North, U.S., 111
North Carolina 165
North Dakota, 66
Nuclear power, 131, 132
Nuclear test ban, 32

OASDI, U.S., 91, 93, 94
Obscenity, *see* Pornography and obscenity
Occupations, U.S., 5, 13, 59, 64, 65, 69, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94–95, 98, 99, 104, 107, 109, 113–115, 119, 166–167
See also Employment, U.S., Income, U.S.
Office of Vital Statistics, U.S., 108
Ogburn, William F., 97
Oil, 130–131, 132
Oklahoma, 18
Oksenberg, Michael, 184
Olmstead v. *United States,* 40
Organization Man, 21
Oriental Americans, 86
Origins of Entrepreneurism in Meiji Japan, The, 192
Orwell, George, 167
Osaka, Japan
Osaka University of Economics, 187
Other America, The, 58
"Otherdirectedness," 21, 32
Oxford, England, 178, 180

Paris, France, 182, 183, 185, 187
Parole, 122–124, 125
Participation, electoral
goals
access to polls more important than total turnout, 59, 70–71
indicators
age and sex, 59, 60, 61–63, 63–64, 65, 68–69, 71

education, occupation, and income, 59, 60, 63, 64, 65, 69
national-state-local election variation, 59, 60, 65, 69, 70
primary-general election variation, 59, 65, 69, 70
race and religion, 4, 5, 59, 63, 64–65, 67–68, 70–71, 102–103
regional differentiations, 59, 60, 63, 64–65, 67–68, 69
"lack of involvement and," 59, 65, 68–70
age and sex and, 68–69
importance, closeness, and competitiveness of election and, 70
income, education, and occupation and, 69
legal and administrative barriers
absentee voting, 59, 67, 70–71
citizenship requirement, 59, 66, 70–71
civil disability regulations, 59, 67, 70–71
election regulations, 59, 68, 70–71
racial and religious disability, 59, 67–68, 70–71
registration regulations, 59, 66, 70–71
United States and French voter turnout compared, 60
Participation, social, 159, 169–170
Passin, Herbert, 192
Paternalism in the Japanese Economy, 192
Patrick, Ted, 80
Paul, St., 54
Pearl Harbor, 56, 193
Peking, China, 180, 187
Pennsylvania, 50, 74, 137, 175
Penology, 30, 104–105, 121–124, 125
Percy, Charles H., 164
Pettigrew, Thomas F., 111
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 50
Philosophy, 47
Physics, 77
Pittau, Joseph, 192
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 137, 175
Planning-Programming-Budgeting System (PPBS), 1, 9–10, 11
Plato, 43
Playboy, 53
Plessy v. *Ferguson,* 45
Police, U.S., 106–107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 116, 117, 118–119, 119–120, 121–122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 150, 155–156, 167
Polish Americans, 169
"Political and Religious Administration of Outer Mongolia, The," 180
Political Modernization in Japan and Turkey, 191
Political Thought in Early Meiji Japan, 192
Politics, 20, 27–28, 31, 32, 34, 36–37, 38, 39–40, 43, 44, 47, 48, 51, 56, 119–120, 141, 158, 159, 162, 163–164, 176, 190
See also specific parties, Participation, electoral
Polls, *see* Surveys and polls
Pollution, *see* Environment and pollution
Pope, James, 80
Popper, Karl, 96–97
Population, U.S., 131, 85–103 *passim,* 159–177 *passim*
Pornography and obscenity, 4, 52–53, 55
Poverty, 3, 5–6, 46–47, 55, 82, 89, 95–96, 107, 128, 144, 154–155, 157, 159, 162, 167, 173–175, 177
"Poverty and Inequality," 3–5, 6
Poverty neighborhoods, *see* Slums and ghettos
Powell, Adam Clayton, 144
Power Structure of the Edo Bakufu, The, 189
President, U.S., 1, 4, 7–9, 10, 11–12, 17, 18, 51, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 70–71, 74, 91, 94, 95, 115–116, 126, 154, 163, 164, 167, 176–177
Commission on Crime in the District of Columbia, 163
Commission on Immigration and Naturalization (1952)
Whom We Shall Welcome, 56
Commission on Registration and Voter Participation (1964), 59, 60, 70–71
Committee on Civil Rights (1947)
To Secure These Rights, 57
Committee on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, 115–116, 167, 176–177
Council of Economic Advisers, 10, 11, 12, 94, 95, 126, 164
Economic Indicators, 11
Council of Social Advisers proposed, 18, 94
Economic Reports, 7–9, 164
Science Advisory Committee, 8, 10
Social Reports proposed, 1, 8–9, 11–12, 18, 91
Special Message on Health and Education (1967), 74
State of the Union message, 17, 154
veto, 38, 58
Print media, *see* Mass media, U.S.
Prisons, U.S., 122–124, 125
Privacy, 41–42, 43, 50–51, 55
Probation, 122–124, 125
Professionals and professionalism, U.S., 5, 7, 76, 78, 79, 119, 159, 161, 169, 170
Prostitution, 106, 117, 118, 119
Protestantism, 45, 64
Psychiatry, 21
Psychology, 28–29, 45
Pulitzer Prize, 84

Quill, Mike, 156

Race and race relations, 5, 21, 30, 31, 32, 33, 44–45, 50, 51, 55, 59, 63, 64, 65, 67–68, 70–71, 75, 83, 86, 90, 123, 143–144, 160, 161, 165, 169, 174–175, 177
See also Negroes, U.S.
Radio, 16, 32, 73–74, 77, 82, 176
Ramparts, 16
Rand Corporation, 9, 11
Rape, 5, 107, 110, 111, 112, 115, 117, 176
Reader's Digest, 80
Recent Social Trends in the United States, 96
Recreation, U.S., 21–22, 24, 25, 32, 33, 111, 128, 132, 143, 177
Redbook, 74
Reform in Sung China, 183
Regions, U.S.
crime in, 109–111
electoral participation and, 59, 60, 63, 64–65, 69
Registration, voting, U.S., 59, 66–67, 69, 70–71
Reischauer, Edwin, 190
Relativism, 22, 179
Religion, U.S., 21, 24, 27, 31, 32–33, 34, 44, 45, 59, 64–65, 74, 86, 87, 90, 169, 176, 190
REPORT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FOR THE YEAR 1966, 194–197
Reporter Magazine, 16, 143–144
Republican party, U.S., 65, 76, 145, 157, 164
Research institutions, U.S., 4–6 *passim,* 14, 15, 38, 58, 81, 82, 96, 126
Reston, James, 84
Rhodesia, 45
Ribicoff, Abraham A., 18, 160
Richardson, Mark E., 145
Riegelman, Harrison, 151
Right, U.S., 16
"Right to Privacy, The," 58
Road to the Pacific War, 189
Rockefeller, Nelson, 151
Robbery, 107, 115, 116, 117, 125, 176
Rochester, New York, 50
Roman Catholic Church, 45, 64
Rosovsky, Henry, 192
Rural areas, 59, 60, 63, 64–65, 69, 109, 111, 128, 166
rural-urban migration, 109, 111, 166
Rural China, 185
Russell, Bertrand, 57
Russell Sage Foundation, 9, 14
Rustow, Dankwart, 191

Safe Streets and Crime Control Act, U.S. (1967), 163
St. Louis, Missouri, 176
Sakamoto Ryoma and the Meiji Restoration, 191–192
Salisbury, Harrison, 74–75
San Antonio, Texas, 166
San Francisco, California, 167, 176
Sansom, Sir George, 190
Sapolsky, Harvey M., 169
Sasaki Junnosuke, 189
Saturday Evening Post, 74, 80
Sayre, Wallace, 147–148
SCAMMON, RICHARD M., Electoral Participation, 59–71
Schneider, Lou, 76
Schwartz, Benjamin, 185
Science and scientists, 7, 31, 33, 47, 140
Scriptures, Hebrew, 39
Selective Service, U.S., 164–165, 167–169
Sellin, Thorsten, 9, 115
Senate, 42, 160
Committee on Governmental Operations Subcommittee on Executive Reorganization, 160
Committee Report on Civil Rights Act of 1964, 42
Sevareid, Eric, 77
Sex
crime and, 112, 117, 119, 120
electoral participation and, 45, 59, 60, 61–63, 65, 68–69, 71
urban population distribution, 165, 167, 169
Sexual promiscuity, 34, 83
Sheldon, Eleanor Bernert, 9, 87
Shih-Chih: Records of the Grand Historian, 185
Shogunal Lands, The, 189
Silberman, Bernard, 192
"Sino-British Negotiations over the Kaiping Mining Rights," 180
Sino-Japanese relations, 182
Skinner, G. Williams, 184
Slavery, U.S., 47, 90
Slums and ghettos, U.S., 69, 79, 82, 87, 97, 144, 150, 154–155, 157, 159, 161, 162, 166, 167, 173–175, 177
Smigel, Erwin, 114
Smith, Adam, 112
Social Indicators, 8
Social Indicators Panel, 11
Social science, 11–12, 16, 17, 21, 26, 77, 85, 95–96, 159, 160–161, 161–162, 186
Social Science Research Council, 184, 191
Committee on Chinese Society, 184
Committee on Comparative Politics, 191
Social Security, U.S., 91, 93, 94
Socialism, 193
Society and Education in Japan, 192
Sociology, 45, 58, 140
Socrates, 45
Sodoko Agata, 193
Sources on Contemporary History, 188
Sources on Early Modern Social and Economic History, 187

Sources on Prefectures and Municipalities, 187
Sources on the Agricultural Administration and Economy of the Kaga Domain, 187
Sources on the History of Osaka Commerce, 187
South, U.S., 49, 59, 64–65, 67–68, 69, 109–111, 166
South Africa, 45
South Carolina, 165
South Dakota, 64
Soviet Union, 54, 84, 132
Spanish language, 67
Spence, Jonathan D., 185
Spencer, Herbert, 7
Spier, Rosalind B., 111
SPRINGER, MICHAEL, *see* GROSS, BERTRAM M., joint author
Stalin, Joseph, 54
Standard Metropolitan Statistical Areas (SMSA's), 6, 162, 165, 166, 167, 170, 175
Stanford University, 82, 184
State and Economic Enterprise in Japan, The, 191
State of the Union: Social Systems Accounting, 8–9, 12
Statistics, *see* Goals and Indicators (social), U.S.
Status, social, U.S., 21, 24, 106, 109
Statutes of the Daimyo, 187
Steinbeck, John, 58
Stevenson, Adlai, 78
Stone, Harlan, 58
Strangers at the Gate, 184
Structure of Power in North China during the Five Dynasties, 183
Studies in Chinese Institutional History, 186
Study of the Administrative History of Okayama Han, 189
Study of the Handen Allotment System, 188
Study of the History of the Baku-Han System, 189
Suburbia, U.S., 59, 64, 65, 69, 73, 128, 163, 166, 175
Sudo Yoshiyuki, 181
Supreme Court, U.S., 17, 27, 40–43 *passim,* 44–45, 49–50, 50–51, 51–52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58
Surveys and polls, 5, 14, 32, 59, 82, 90–91, 98, 112, 115–116, 117, 125–126
Sutherland, George, 40
Sviridoff, Mitchel, 149, 154
Swedenborg, Emanuel, 46
Switzerland, 45
Synthetic Study of the Establishment of Han Government, Yonezawa Han, 189
Syracuse, New York, 76, 81–82
Syracuse University
  Newhouse Communications Center, 81–82
"Systemic dissonance" principle, 14–17, 18
Systems analysis, 11, 18

Taeuber indices, 6
Taft-Hartley Act, U.S., 32
Taiping Rebellion, Vol. 1, 185
Taiwan
  Chinese historiography, 180–181, 185
  Institute of Modern History
    Academia Sinica, 180
Taniguchi Sumio, 189
Teachers and teaching, U.S., 52, 55–56
Teamsters Joint Council, No. 16 (New York City), 173
Technology, 7, 15, 17–18, 21, 22, 25, 34, 58, 111, 130, 135
Television, 6, 32, 49, 73–74, 77, 82, 83, 143, 176
Texas, University of, 108
THE NATURAL ENVIRONMENT, Joseph L. Fisher, 127–140
Theft, 107, 110, 112–113, 116, 176
Thought and Behavior in Modern Japanese Politics, 192
Time, Inc., 80
Times Literary Supplement, London, 52
Tojo and the Coming of the War, 192
Tokyo University
  Hanseishi Kenkyuhai, 189
  Historiographical Institute, 187
Torao Toshiya, 188
Tottenville, New York, 144
Transportation, 10, 30, 150, 151–152, 166
Trenton, N.J., 135
Tropic of Cancer, 53
Truman, Harry, 49, 56, 58
Ts'ao-Yin and Kang-hsi Emperor, 185
Tuberculosis, 92
Twelve Doors to Japan, 190
Twentieth Century Fund, 14
Twitchett, Denis, 182–183, 185–186

Uganda, 45
United Press International (UPI), 78–79
United Research, Inc., 77
United States
  Chinese history in, 183–186
    Ming Biographical History Project, 185
  Japanese history in, 190–193 *passim*
  social goals and indicators, 1–177
Urban conditions, 3, 6, 10, 13, 16, 21, 30, 34, 59, 60, 63, 64–65, 69, 73, 82, 109, 111, 112, 128, 159–177
  electoral participation, 59, 60, 63, 64–65, 69
  families
    data correlations for, 159, 170–173
    poverty neighborhood studies, 159, 162, 173–175

general indicator propositions
importance of level of government decisions, 159, 161
social science's dilemma, 159, 160–161
values of decision makers and masses differ, 159, 161–162
guidelines for indicators
comparisons between local, national, and "best practice" data, 159, 164–165
concern for the future as well as the present, 159, 164
disaggregation and correlation of data, 159, 162
necessity of pan-political data, 13–14, 159, 162, 163–164
individuals
antisocial behavior, 159, 167
employment, 159, 166–167, 170–175
health, 159, 167–169
intracity migration, 159, 166
number, distribution, and density, 159, 165–166
participation rates, 159, 169–170
middle class and, 21, 34, 174
migration and, 6, 109, 111, 112, 166
urban area data books, 6, 13
"urban ecology"
associations, 159, 176
crime, 176–177
density, 177
pollution, 176, 177
institutions
business enterprise, 159, 175–176
educational, 159, 176, 177
mass media, 73, 82, 159, 176
public service, 159, 175, 177
See also New York City, Slums and ghettos
URBAN CONDITIONS: GENERAL, Daniel P. Moynihan, 159–177
URBAN CONDITIONS: NEW YORK CITY, Barry Gottehrer, 141–158
Urban Renewal Agency, 161
Urban Renewal Association, 173

Values, U.S., 2–3, 4, 5, 9, 20–37, 38–58, 125
civil liberties, 38–58
consequences of, 20, 25–27
definitions of *value*, 20, 23–24
government and, 20, 27–28, 31, 32, 34, 36–37
measures and indicators, 20, 21, 22–23, 28, 30–33, 36–37
analysis of art and popular fiction, 32–33, 34–35
deprived and alienated groups' values, 22, 31, 32
elite-value measurement, 31, 32
leisure, recreation, and time-use analysis, 32, 33
limitations and causations, 20, 36–37
mass media and document analysis, 22, 30, 31–32
observational and experimental data, 32
stereotypes and prejudices, 21, 32
voting, election, and public opinion analysis, 32, 34
modes of change, 25, 29–30
modes of organization
generalization and respecification, 28
interrelationship process, 28–29
patterns, 20, 22, 27, 31–32
moral, 38, 39–40, 43, 44, 48, 56, 125
present knowledge of
achievement, affective, and collective-integrated values, 34–36
legislative, legal, and historical document analyses, 31, 32, 35
major value-belief clusters, 33, 36
mass-readership-fiction analyses, 32–33, 34–35
popular-heroes analyses, 32, 35
public opinion analysis, 32, 34
sources of, 20, 21–22, 24–25
Vassar College, 106
Verstehen concept, 7
Vietnam, North (Democratic Republic of), 54
Vietnam war, 77
Violence, U.S., 83, 108–112, 119
Vital Statistics Bureau, U.S., 126
Vogel, Ezra, 184
Voting, *see* Participation, electoral

Wagner, Robert F., 143, 145–149 *passim*, 150, 151
Wakeman, Frederick, 184
Waley, Arthur, 183
Wall Street Journal, 12, 16, 74, 79, 84
Wallace, De Witt, 80
Wallace, George C., 48–49
Wallace, Mrs. George, 48–49
Wang Gung-wu, 183
Wang Hsi, 180
Ward, Barbara, 142
Ward, Robert B., 191
Washington Conference, 186
Washington, D.C., 67, 163, 167, 175
Washington Post, 16, 75
Water Pollution Control Act, U.S., 133–134
Watson, Burton, 185
Watts, California, 50, 75, 83
Weber, Max, 7, 15
Welfare, social, U.S., 30, 86, 88, 91, 92, 93, 98, 127, 128, 129, 139–140, 149, 159–170, 170–173
West
Chinese history, 182–186, 186–187
Japanese history, 184, 190–193

West, U.S., 83
White, John, 193
White, Morton and Lucia, 161–162
Whitman, Charles, 83
Whitney v. *California*, 41
Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf, 53
Wilkins, Leslie, 121
WILLIAMS, ROBIN, M., JR., Individual and Group Values, 20–37
Williams, Robin M., Jr., 3
Wilson, James Q., 169
Winch, Robert F., 107–108
Wisconsin, 18, 124
Wisconsin Division of Correction, 124
Wolfgang, Marvin, 115
Women's suffrage, 45
Wood, William A., 74, 77
World War I, 61, 66
World War II, 2, 36, 90, 95, 113, 182, 189
WRIGHT, ARTHUR F., and JOHN WHITNEY HALL, Chinese and Japanese Historiography: Some Trends, 1961–1966, 178–193
Wright, Arthur F., 185–186

Yen Fu, 185
"Youth in the Ghetto," 144

VOLUME 372 JULY 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

REALIGNMENTS IN THE COMMUNIST AND WESTERN WORLDS

Special Editor of this Volume
JAMES C. CHARLESWORTH
President
The American Academy of Political and Social Science
Professor of Political Science
University of Pennsylvania

PHILADELPHIA
© 1967, by THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved
Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-21395

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

PAGE

FOREWORD . . . . . *James C. Charlesworth* viii

THE CHANGING SOVIET-AMERICAN CONFRONTATION

UNITED STATES–SOVIET CO-OPERATION: INCENTIVES AND OBSTACLES *Robert C. Tucker* 1

THE CHANGING NATURE OF SOVIET AND AMERICAN RELATIONS WITH WESTERN EUROPE . . . . . *David S. McLellan* 16

THE WEAKENING ALLIANCES

THE PRESENT VIABILITY OF NATO, SEATO, AND CENTO . . . . *A. E. P. Duffy* 33

FISSURES IN THE EASTERN EUROPEAN BLOC . . . . . *Norman J. G. Pounds* 40

SHIFTING RESPONSES TO WORLD LEADERSHIP

THE CHINESE THREAT TO WORLD ORDER . . . . . *Sukich Nimmanheminda* 59

SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RIFT BETWEEN THE CHINESE COMMUNIST REGIME AND THE SOVIET UNION . . . . . *Chow Shu-kai* 64

INTERNATIONAL BROADCASTING AND THE CHANGING WORLD AUDIENCE *John Chancellor* 72

POSTURE OF THE THIRD WORLD

THE INFLUENCE OF SMALL STATES IN A CHANGING WORLD . . . *Wayne A. Wilcox* 80

AFRICA AND THE WORLD: NONALIGNMENT RECONSIDERED . . . . . *Fred L. Hadsel* 93

COMPLEMENTARY PAPERS

THE REVIVAL OF TRADE BETWEEN THE "COMMUNIST BLOC" AND THE WEST *Anthony M. Solomon* 105

CULTURAL EXCHANGES BETWEEN COMMUNIST COUNTRIES AND THE UNITED STATES . . . . . *Frederick C. Barghoorn* 113

SUPPLEMENT

AMERICAN PARTY POLITICS, ELECTIONS, AND VOTING BEHAVIOR . . *Hugh A. Bone* 124

INDEX 211

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

ANDERSON, M. S. *The Eastern Question, 1774–1923: A Study in International Relations.* Harry N. Howard, Professor of Middle East Studies, American University, Washington, D.C. 144

ARON, RAYMOND. *Peace and War: A Theory of International Relations.* Translated from the French by Richard Howard and Annette Baker Fox. Richard H. Heindel, Dean of Faculty and Professor of International Relations, Pennsylvania State University, Capitol Campus, Middletown 140

BALDWIN, DAVID A. *Economic Development and American Foreign Policy, 1943–62.* H. Bradford Westerfield, Professor of Political Science, Yale University .. 143

CLEVELAND, HAROLD VAN B. *The Atlantic Idea and Its European Rivals.* Paul Findley, United States Representative from Illinois 141

HAY, PETER. *Federalism and Supranational Organizations.* Ervin P. Hexner, Emeritus Professor of Economics and Business Administration, Pennsylvania State University 142

KNORR, KLAUS. *On the Uses of Military Power in the Nuclear Age.* Quincy Wright, Professor Emeritus of Law, University of Virginia 138

KULSKI, W. W. *De Gaulle and the World: The Foreign Policy of the Fifth French Republic.* Walter R. Sharp, Professor Emeritus of Political Science, Yale University 143

TAYLOR, MAXWELL D. *Responsibility and Response.* Arnold Kramish, Research Associate, Institute for Strategic Studies, London 140

EUROPEAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

ARNDT, HANS-JOACHIM. *West Germany: Politics of Non-Planning.* Fritz Karl Mann, Professor Emeritus of Economics, American University, Washington, D.C. 148

AZRAEL, JEREMY R. *Managerial Power and Soviet Politics.* Barry M. Richman, Professor of Industrial Management, Graduate School of Business Administration, University of California, Los Angeles 156

CAMMETT, JOHN M. *Antonio Gramsci and the Origins of Italian Communism.* Lillian Parker Wallace, Professor Emeritus of History, Meredith College, Raleigh, North Carolina 155

COMFORT, RICHARD A. *Revolutionary Hamburg: Labor Politics in the Early Weimar Republic.* Eric Waldman, Professor of Political Science, University of Calgary, Alberta, Canada 152

ECKSTEIN, HARRY. *Division and Cohesion in Democracy: A Study of Norway.* C. A. Clausen, Professor of History, St. Olaf College, Northfield, Minnesota ... 155

EPSTEIN, KLAUS. *The Genesis of German Conservatism.* Carl G. Anthon, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, American University, Washington, D.C. 153

FLECHTHEIM, OSSIP K. *Dokumente zur parteipolitischen Entwicklung in Deutschland seit 1945,* Vols. IV and V. Peter H. Merkl, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 149

FOSTER, ELIZABETH READ (Ed.). *Proceedings in Parliament, 1610,* Vol. I: *The House of Commons.* David Harris Willson, Professor of History, University of Minnesota 147

PAGE

FUCHS, WALTER PETER (Ed.). *Staat und Kirche im Wandel der Jahrhunderte.* E. C. Helmreich, Thomas Brackett Reed Professor of History and Political Science, Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine 154

GILBERT, BENTLEY B. *The Evolution of National Insurance in Great Britain: The Origins of the Welfare State.* Raymond G. Cowherd, Professor of History, Lehigh University, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania 146

LOEWENBERG, GERHARD. *Parliament in the German Political System.* Ralph Haswell Lutz, Professor Emeritus of History, Stanford University 150

WILSON, TREVOR. *The Downfall of the Liberal Party, 1914–1935.* Alfred F. Havighurst, Professor of History, Amherst College 147

WOHL, ROBERT. *French Communism in the Making, 1914–1924.* Robert Edwin Herzstein, Assistant Professor of European History, Massachusetts Institute of Technology 145

AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

AUERBACH, JEROLD S. *Labor and Liberty: The La Follette Committee and the New Deal.* Jack Barbash, Professor of Economics, University of Wisconsin ... 166

BABCOCK, RICHARD F. *The Zoning Game: Municipal Practices and Policies.* Robert W. Ponte, Institute of Urban Environment, Columbia University 163

CALLOW, ALEXANDER B., JR. *The Tweed Ring.* Frank Freidel, Professor of History, Harvard University 169

CAMPBELL, ANGUS, PHILIP E. CONVERSE, WARREN E. MILLER, and DONALD E. STOKES. *Elections and the Political Order.* Oscar Glantz, Associate Professor of Sociology, Brooklyn College, City University of New York 159

CARY, WILLIAM L. *Politics and the Regulatory Agencies.* M. Nelson McGeary, Dean of the Graduate School, Pennsylvania State University 165

DOIG, JAMISON W. *Metropolitan Transportation Politics and the New York Region.* Paul H. Banner, Director, Market Research, Southern Railway System, Washington, D.C. 163

FENNO, RICHARD F., JR. *The Power of the Purse: Appropriations in Congress.* Ronald I. Rubin, Department of Political Science, City University of New York 161

GELLHORN, WALTER. *Ombudsmen and Others: Citizens' Protectors in Nine Countries.* Roger H. Wells, Visiting Professor of Government, MacMurray College, Jacksonville, Illinois 162

GELLHORN, WALTER. *When Americans Complain: Governmental Grievance Procedures.* Roger H. Wells, Visiting Professor of Government, MacMurray College, Jacksonville, Illinios 162

GLAD, BETTY. *Charles Evans Hughes and the Illusions of Innocence: A Study in American Diplomacy.* Martin L. Fausold, Professor of History and Government, State University College, Geneseo, New York 169

GRENVILLE, JOHN A. S., and GEORGE BERKELEY YOUNG. *Politics, Strategy, and American Diplomacy, 1873–1917.* Oliver Benson, Professor of Political Science, University of Oklahoma 171

HARRIS, NEIL. *The Artist in American Society: The Formative Years, 1790–1860.* Marian Hayes, Professor of Art History, Mount Holyoke College 172

JUERGENS, GEORGE. *Joseph Pulitzer and the New York World.* Erwin D. Canham, Editor in Chief, *Christian Science Monitor,* Boston 170

LATHAM, EARL. *The Communist Controversy in Washington: From the New Deal to McCarthy.* Roy V. Peel, Professor of Political Science, San Fernando Valley State College, Northridge, California 165

PAGE

LAWRENCE, SAMUEL A. *United States Merchant Shipping Policies and Politics.* George Fox Mott, Washington, D.C. 164

MAYHEW, DAVID R. *Party Loyalty among Congressmen: The Difference between Democrats and Republicans, 1947–1962.* E. E. Schattschneider, Emeritus Professor of Government, Wesleyan University 158

MORGAN, DONALD G. *Congress and the Constitution: A Study of Responsibility.* Victor G. Rosenblum, Professor of Political Science and Law, Northwestern University 160

POLE, J. R. *Political Representation in England and the Origins of the American Republic.* Chester H. Kirby, Professor Emeritus of History, Brown University 173

POLENBERG, RICHARD. *Reorganizing Roosevelt's Government: The Controversy over Executive Reorganization, 1936–1939.* Lloyd M. Short, Professor Emeritus of Political Science, University of Minnesota 168

SANBORN, MARGARET. *Robert E. Lee: A Portrait, 1807–1861.* Rembert W. Patrick, Graduate Research Professor of History, University of Georgia 172

SCHAFFER, ALAN. *Vito Marcantonio: Radical in Congress.* Murray Polner, Assistant Professor of History, Suffolk County Community College, New York ... 167

SIMPSON, LESLEY BYRD. *The Encomienda in New Spain: The Beginning of Spanish Mexico.* Lewis Hanke, Professor of Latin-American History, University of California, Irvine 174

AFRICA AND ASIA

BETTISON, DAVID G., COLIN A. HUGHES, and PAUL W. VAN DER VEUR (Eds.). *The Papua-New Guinea Elections 1964.* R. F. Salisbury, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, McGill University 183

BRAIBANTI, RALPH (Ed.). *Asian Bureaucratic Systems Emergent from the British Imperial Tradition.* Donald B. Rosenthal, Assistant Professor of Political Science, State University of New York, Buffalo 178

COLE, ALLAN B., GEORGE O. TOTTEN, CECIL H. UYEHIARA, with RONALD P. DORE. *Socialist Parties in Postwar Japan.* Harold S. Quigley, Professor Emeritus of Political Science, University of Minnesota 181

CROWLEY, JAMES B. *Japan's Quest for Autonomy: National Security and Foreign Policy, 1930–1938.* Albert E. Kane, Research Development Specialist, Bureau of Indian Affairs, Washington, D.C. 181

ECKLUND, GEORGE N. *Financing the Chinese Government Budget: Mainland China, 1950–1959.* Charles Hoffmann, Professor of Economics, State University of New York at Stony Brook 180

HESS, ROBERT L. *Italian Colonialism in Somalia.* A. A. Castagno, Director, African Studies Center, Boston University 175

LUDOWYK, E. F. C. *The Modern History of Ceylon.* Arnold L. Green, Assistant Professor of Anthropology, University of Rochester 179

MACKINTOSH, JOHN P., and OTHERS. *Nigerian Government and Politics: Prelude to the Revolution.* Sir Alan Burns, Colonial Governor (Retired), London 174

PEHRSON, ROBERT N. *The Social Organization of the Marri Baluch.* Compiled and analyzed from his notes by Frederick Barth. Dorothy M. Spencer, Visiting Lecturer in South Asia Regional Studies, University of Pennsylvania 177

WATTS, R. L. *New Federations: Experiments in the Commonwealth.* Marcus F. Franda, Assistant Professor of Political Science, Colgate University, Hamilton, New York 176

YUNG-TEH CHOW. *Social Mobility in China: Status Careers among the Gentry in a Chinese Community.* Marjorie Topley, Hong Kong 182

PAGE

ECONOMICS

ALMON, CLOPPER, JR. *The American Economy to 1975: An Interindustry Forecast.* Martin Bronfenbrenner, Professor of Economics, Carnegie Institute of Technology 184

GOTTHEIL, FRED M. *Marx's Economic Predictions.* Murray Wolfson, Assistant Professor of Economics, Oregon State University 189

GREENFIELD, HARRY I. *Manpower and the Growth of Producer Services.* Melvin J. Segal, Professor of Social Science, Michigan State University 187

JACOBY, NEIL H. *U.S. Aid to Taiwan: A Study of Foreign Aid, Self-Help, and Development.* Charles Wolf, Jr., Senior Economist, The RAND Corporation .. 185

MANNE, HENRY G. *Insider Trading and the Stock Market.* James C. Dolley, Professor of Finance, University of Texas 188

MONTGOMERY, JOHN D. *Foreign Aid in International Politics.* Charles Wolf, Jr., Senior Economist, The RAND Corporation 185

MOTT, GEORGE FOX (Ed.). *Transportation Century.* James C. Charlesworth, American Academy of Political and Social Science 187

PATTERSON, GARDNER. *Discrimination in International Trade, the Policy Issues: 1945–1965.* Joseph D. Coppock, Professor of Economics, Pennsylvania State University 186

SOCIOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY

BURROW, J. W. *Evolution and Society: A Study in Victorian Social Theory.* Philip Rieff, Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania 191

CAMPBELL, BERNARD G. *Human Evolution: An Introduction to Man's Adaptations.* Conway Zirkle, Emeritus Professor of Biology, University of Pennsylvania 192

DIAZ, MAY N. *Tonalá: Conservatism, Responsibility, and Authority in a Mexican Town.* Ralph L. Beals, Professor of Anthropology, University of California, Los Angeles 200

DOWNES, DAVID M. *The Delinquent Solution: A Study in Subcultural Theory.* Leonard Savitz, Professor of Sociology, Temple University 197

EGGAN, FRED. *The American Indian: Perspectives for the Study of Social Change.* E. Adamson Hoebel, Regents Professor and Chairman, Department of Anthropology, University of Minnesota 201

GOLDSMITH, M. M. *Hobbes's Science of Politics.* W. T. Jones, Professor of Philosophy, Pomona College, Claremont, California 193

GROSS, MARTIN L. *The Doctors.* Odin W. Anderson, Professor of Sociology, Center for Health Administration Studies, University of Chicago 195

HAYNER, NORMAN S., in collaboration with UNA MIDDLETOWN HAYNER. *New Patterns in Old Mexico: A Study of Town and Metropolis.* Ralph L. Beals, Professor of Anthropology, University of California, Los Angeles 200

JAKI, STANLEY L. *The Relevance of Physics.* Oliver L. Reiser, Professor Emeritus of Philosophy, University of Pittsburgh 191

KEVE, PAUL W. *Imaginative Programming in Probation and Parole.* George B. Vold, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of Minnesota 198

OSIPOV, G. V. (Ed.). *Industry and Labor in the U.S.S.R.* Alex Inkeles, Professor of Sociology, Harvard University 194

ROBITSCHER, JONAS B. *Pursuit of Agreement: Psychiatry & the Law.* Richard Lonsdorf, Assistant Professor of Psychiatry and Law, University of Pennsylvania 196

PAGE

SEGERSTEDT, TORGNY T. *The Nature of Social Reality: An Essay in the Epistemology of Empirical Sociology.* T. H. Marshall, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of London 190

STEIN, MORRIS I. *Volunteers for Peace: The First Group of Peace Corps Volunteers in a Rural Community Development Program in Colombia, South America.* Meridan Bennett, Peace Corps Consultant, Missoula, Montana 199

THOENES, PIET. *The Élite in the Welfare State.* Edited by O. A. Banks. Translated from the Dutch by O. E. Binghan. Sjoerd Groenman, Professor of Sociology, State University of Utrecht, The Netherlands 195

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature,* the *Book Review Index,* and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, 95
Afghanistan
  Prime Minister, 88
Africa, 24, 73, 76, 82, 83, 93–104, 117
  Communist China and, 93, 94, 96, 98–99
  economic nonalignment
    evolution of, 93, 97
    principal themes, 93, 97–98
  pan-Africanism, 94–95
  political nonalignment
    colonialism and neocolonialism and, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98
    growth of, 93, 94–96
    origins, 93, 94
    principal themes, 93, 96–97
  southern, 93, 98, 100, 103
  transitional nonalignment
    economic and continental problems and, 93, 96, 97, 100–101, 102–103, 103–104
    international co-operation and, 93, 97, 98, 101–102, 102–103, 103–104
    leadership changes and, 93, 99–100
    Sino-Soviet rift and, 93, 94, 96, 98–99, 103
  United States and, 97–98, 103–104
  See also specific areas, countries
AFRICA AND THE WORLD: NONALIGNMENT RECONSIDERED, Fred L. Hadsel, 93–104
Afro-Asian People's Solidarity Organization (AAPSO), 99
Afro-Asians, 83, 93, 94, 95, 99
  See also Third World, specific countries, areas
Agency for International Development (AID), 86
"Agreement on Exchanges in the Scientific, Technical, Educational, Cultural, and Other Fields for 1966–1967" (United States–Soviet Union), 124–125
Agriculture, 31, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46–47, 47–48, 55, 91–92, 98, 101, 106, 108, 116
Alaska, 131
Albania, 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50–51, 52, 54, 56–57, 58, 81, 86
Algeria, 8, 20, 21, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99, 102
Algiers, Algeria, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99, 102
All-African People's Conference (1958), 95
American Academy of Political and Social Science, 73
AMERICAN PARTY POLITICS, ELECTIONS, AND VOTING BEHAVIOR, Hugh A. Bone, 124–137
American Political Parties, 127
American Political Science Review, 124–125
American South in the 1960's, The, 130
American Telephone and Telegraph, 82
American University, 6
American Voter, The, 136
Ankara, Turkey, 34
Antarctic, 2
Arabs, 35
Arizona, 131
Arkansas, 131
Arms, arms control, and disarmament, 2, 5–6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 34, 35, 36, 37–38, 59, 60–61, 66–67, 80, 81–83, 84, 85, 86, 88–89, 90–92, 96, 97, 104, 117
  missiles and antiballistic missiles systems, 2, 6, 14, 15, 82, 90
  nuclear weapons, 2, 6, 8, 11, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 27, 28, 35, 36, 37, 59, 60, 66–67, 80, 82, 96, 97, 117
  tests and test-ban agreements 2, 6
Arts, 77, 116, 117, 121, 124
Asia, 24, 32, 37, 70–71, 82, 83, 85, 88, 89, 90, 93, 94, 95, 98, 107, 117
  See also specific areas, countries
Asian Development Bank, 90
Association for Southeast Asia, 37
Atlanta, Georgia, 129
Atlantic Alliance, *see* North Atlantic Treaty Organization
Atlantic community, 16, 17, 21, 36
  See also North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO)
Australia, 34
Austria, 42, 44

Baghdad Pact, 34
  See also CENTO
Bain, Richard C., 132
Baker, Russell, 90
Baku, U.S.S.R.
  General Conference of the Representatives of the Eastern Peoples (1920), 65
Balkans, 42, 43, 50, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58
Ball, George, 87
Baltic Sea, 46
Bandung Conference (1955), 93, 94, 95, 97, 98, 103
Banfield, Edward C., 129
BARGHOORN, FREDERICK C., Cultural Exchanges between Communist Countries and the United States, 113–123
Barghoorn, Frederick C., viii

Bastogne, Belgium, 86
Battle of Britain, 86
Behavioral science, 118–119, 126
Beit, Herr, 48
Belgium, 20
Belgrade Conference (1961), 99
Ben Bella, Mohammed, 95, 99–100
Beneš, Eduard, 42, 43
Beria, L. P., 4
Berlin, 43, 44, 54, 87, 102
Bessarabia, 46
Bidault, Georges, 21
Bierut, Boleslaw, 43
Binkley, W. E., 127
Black Belts, U.S.
  southern, 130–131
Black Sea, 49
Blue Nile, 94
Bohemia, 53
Bollens, John C., 132
BONE, HUGH A., American Party Politics, Elections, and Voting Behavior, 124–137
Bone, Hugh A., 125, 126
Bonn, Germany, 22, 24, 25, 26, 28–29, 53
Boston, Massachusetts, 129
Botswana, 100
Braila, Romania, 49
"Brain drain," 38
Brentano, von, Heinrich, 21
Brethren Church, U.S., 91
Bretton Woods Agreements, 27
Brezhnev, L. I., 3, 115, 120
Broadcasting, *see* Radio
Brookings Institution, 132, 134
Brown, George, 53
Brunei, 61
Brzezinski, Zbigniew, K., 29
Buchwald, Art, 78
Budapest, Hungary, 45, 121
Buddhism, 62, 63, 71
Bulgaria, 41, 42, 46, 47–48, 49, 50, 52, 53, 55, 56–57, 58, 116, 117, 121
Burgas, Bulgaria, 50
Burma, 61–62, 70, 84

Cairo Conference (1964), 94, 99, 103
California, 81, 103, 132
Cambodia, 61, 62, 84
Camp David meeting (1959), 2, 67, 85
Campaigning for President, 134
Canada, 83, 106
Caraley, Demetrios, 125
CENTO, *see* Central Treaty Organization
Central Africa, 103
  See also specific countries
Central African Republic, 99
Central America, 89
  See also specific countries
Central Europe, 31, 42, 47, 48, 52–53, 111, 115
  See also specific countries
Central Intelligence Agency, U.S. 86, 115
Central Treaty Organization (CENTO), 33, 34, 35, 36, 37–38
  Ministerial Council, 34
Chambers, William N., 127
CHANCELLOR, JOHN, International Broadcasting and the Changing World Audience, 72–79
CHANGING NATURE OF SOVIET AND AMERICAN RELATIONS WITH WESTERN EUROPE, THE, David S. McLellan, 16–32
Charlesworth, James C., 65
Chiang Kai-shek, 64, 66, 69
Children
  political values and, 137
China, 64, 65, 66, 70, 88
  See also China, Communist, China, Nationalist
China, Communist, 2, 4, 7, 14–15, 28, 30–31, 32, 33, 34, 36, 37, 50–51, 51–52, 56–57, 59–63, 73, 78–79, 82, 84, 87, 96, 106, 108
  Africa and, 93, 94, 96, 98–99
  cultural revolution, 68, 69, 79
  international broadcasting, 73, 78–79
  military intentions, 59, 60–61, 63
  One Hundred Flowers Campaign, 69–70
  religious persecution, 71
  Southeast Asia and, 59–63
    overseas Chinese, 59, 61–63, 84
  trade with the West, 106, 107, 108
  United States and, 2, 7, 14–15, 28, 34, 35, 61, 62, 64, 67, 78–79, 106, 107, 108
  See also Sino-Soviet rift
China, Nationalist, 61, 62, 64, 65, 66, 69, 70–71, 92
  Treaty of Amity (1945), 66, 69
China, Republic of, *see* China, Nationalist
CHINESE THREAT TO WORLD ORDER, THE, Sukich Nimmanheminda, 59–63
Chins, 61
Chou En-lai, 99
CHOW SHU-KAI, Significance of the Rift between the Chinese Communist Regime and the Soviet Union, 64–71
Chungking, China, 66
Cities
  politics
    study of, 128–129, 130–131, 131–132
Citizen's Research Foundation, 135
Claunch, John M., 131
Cleveland, Harlan, 20
Coal, 48–49
Cocoa, 101
Coffee, 101
Cold War, 1, 2, 3, 4–5, 7, 8, 12, 17, 19, 20, 24, 25, 28, 32, 73, 80, 85, 108

Colonialism and neocolonialism, 60, 87–88, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98
Columbia University, 90
COMECON, *see* Council for Mutual Economic Assistance
Common Market, *see* European Economic Community
Communism, 2–3, 3–4, 12, 15, 32, 33, 34, 35, 42, 43, 46–47, 48, 52, 55, 56, 57–58, 64–71, 73, 78–79, 81, 84, 85, 96, 98–99, 105–123 *passim*
  Africa, 96
  China, 4, 32, 33, 59, 60, 61, 64–71 *passim*, 73, 78–79, 81
  Italy, 89
  Soviet Union, 2–3, 3–4, 12, 15, 44–45, 51, 64–71 *passim*, 105–123 *passim*
  Twentieth Party Congress (1956), 15, 44–45, 69
  Twenty-third Party Congress (1966), 114
  See also Communist Bloc, East Europe, Sino-Soviet rift, China, Communist, Soviet Union
Communist Bloc
  cultural exchange with the U.S.
    Communist perspectives on, 113, 120–122
    conceptual problems, 113, 117–119
    history of, 113, 114–117
    information problems, 113, 119–120
    results and prospects, 113, 122–123
  trade with the West
    future prospects, 105, 109–112
    history of, 105, 106–109
  See also Communism, Sino-Soviet rift, specific countries, areas
"Condominium" concept, 1, 2, 13, 31–32
Conference of Independent African Nations (1958), 95
Congo, 99, 100
Congress, U.S 24, 25, 86, 87, 110, 129, 133
  See also House of Representatives, U.S., Senate, U.S.
Connecticut, 132, 136
Conservatism, U.S., 132
Costikyan, Edward F., 128
Costs of Democracy, The, 135
Council for Mutual Economic Assistance (COMECON), 41, 43, 45, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54
Croatia, 52
Crotty, William J., 125–126
Cuba, 2, 4, 15, 74, 81, 84, 87, 94, 102, 107
  missiles crisis, 2, 15
Cultural exchanges
  United States–Communist bloc
    Communist perspectives on, 113, 120–122
    conceptual problems, 113, 117–119
    history of, 113, 114–117
    information problems, 113, 119–120
    results and prospects, 113, 122–123
CULTURAL EXCHANGES BETWEEN COMMUNIST COUNTRIES AND THE UNITED STATES, Frederick C. Barghoorn, 113–123
Culture, 119
Cyprus, 35, 84
Cyrankiewicz, Josef, 43
Czechoslovakia, 28, 29, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 53–54, 55, 56, 109, 116, 117, 121
  Ministry of Education, 116

Dahl, Robert, 129
Dahomey, 99
Danube River, 44, 49, 52, 54, 56
Dar es Salaam, Tanzania, 99
David, Paul T., 132
Deadlock of Democracy, The, 129
Debré, Michel, 20
Deep South, U.S., 130–131
Defense Department, U.S., 81, 86
Dej, Georghiu, 42, 43, 52
DeKalb County, Georgia, 137
Democratic party, U.S., 127–128, 131, 132, 134
Democratic Party in American Politics, The, 127–128
Detroit, Michigan, 128, 129
Dimitrov, Georgi, 42, 43, 52
Dirty Politics, 134–135
Disarmament, *see* Arms, arms control, and disarmament
Dobrogia, 46
Dobrynin, A. F., 116
DUFFY, A. E. P., The Present Viability of NATO, SEATO, and CENTO, 33–39
Duke University
  Law School
    Law and Contemporary Problems, 136
Dulles, John Foster, 21, 84

East, the, 13, 17, 26, 29, 34, 37, 56–57, 73, 96, 97, 105–112 *passim*, 113–123 *passim*
  See also Communist Bloc, Communism, specific countries, areas
East Asia, 107
  See also specific areas, countries
East Europe, 13, 28–29, 30, 35, 37, 40–58, 73, 81, 82, 83, 105–123
  federation of, 58
  Soviet Union and
    agriculture, 41, 43, 44, 46–47, 47–48, 55
    era of monolithic power, 40, 41–44, 50, 58
    German problem, 40, 44, 46, 47, 53–54, 56
    industry and industrialization, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48–50, 51, 52–53, 55
    intelligentsia and religion, 57–58
    Khrushchev and Khrushchevism, 40, 44–46

nationalism, 28, 42, 43, 46–47, 57, 58
polycentrism, 40, 50–53, 55–56
Sino-Soviet rift and, 56–57
Stalinism, 40, 41–44
West Europe's influence, 40
United States and
cultural exchange, 113–123 *passim*
trade, 105–112 *passim*
West and
trade, 105–112
See also specific countries
East Germany, 25–26, 28–29, 41, 42, 46, 47, 49, 50, 53, 54, 55
Eisenhüttenstadt, 49
Economic development
Africa, 93, 96–97, 97–98, 100–101
Third World, 5, 8, 9–10, 35–36, 37, 38, 39, 56–57, 80, 81, 82–83, 83–84, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92, 93, 96–97, 97–98, 100–102, 103–104
Economics and economic problems
Communist China, 51–52, 56–57, 64, 66–67, 67–68, 69, 88
East Europe, 40, 41, 43, 44, 47–48, 48–50, 51–52, 52–53, 54, 55–56, 81
Europe, 25, 27–28, 31, 33, 35–37, 38
Soviet Union, 4–5, 8, 43, 50, 55–56, 80, 81, 83, 103–104
United States, 5, 6, 8, 19, 29–30, 31, 32, 35–36, 80, 81–82, 83
West Europe, 19, 40, 51, 51–52, 81
See also Economic development, Money and monetary problems, Trade and markets
Economist, The, 55
Education, 83, 114, 116, 117, 121, 135
EEC, *see* European Economic Community
EFTA, *see* European Free Trade Association
Egypt, *see* United Arab Republic (UAR)
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 2, 6, 22, 67
El Paso, Texas, 129
Elbe River, 17
Eldersveld, Samuel, 128
Electing the President, 1964, 133
Elections and electoral process, U.S., 124–126 *passim*, 132–137
Electoral Process, The, 136–137
Eliot, T. S., 76
English language, 75, 76
Environmental pollution, 9
Erhard, Ludwig, 26
Espionage, 113, 118–119
Ethiopia, 95
Europe, 9, 13–14, 16–32, 36–37, 74, 81, 83, 88, 89, 97, 101, 102, 108
See also specific areas, countries
European Coal and Steel Community, 51
European Economic Community (EEC), 27–28, 36, 37, 38–39, 48, 51, 97, 101
European Free Trade Association (EFTA), 37

Fair Campaign Practices Committee, 134
Federalist party, U.S., 127
Felknor, Bruce L., 134–135
Fenton, John H., 126, 131
Fiat automobiles, 81, 110
Finland, 86
FISSURES IN THE EASTERN EUROPEAN BLOC, Norman J. G. Pounds, 40–58
Ford Foundation, 116
Foundations, 116, 118, 119
France, 9, 19, 20–25 *passim*, 26–27, 61, 63, 74, 83, 86, 89, 90
Fourth Republic, 21–22
Minister of Defense, 19
Prime Minister, 20
United States and, 9, 19, 20–25 *passim*, 26–27, 34, 35, 38–39, 81, 83, 89, 90
United States–Soviet *détente* and, 9, 20–25 *passim*, 26–27
Frankel, Charles, 117
Frankfurt, Germany, 18
"Fred Allen Show," 74
Freeman, Donald M., 126
French language, 74
Friendship Pipeline, 50, 56
Fulbright, J. William, 60, 116
Fulbright Program, 116
Furtseva, E. A., 114

Gaillard, Felix, 22
Gallup Poll, 136
Gatlin, Douglas S., 125–126
Gaulle, de, Charles, and Gaullism, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22–23, 24–25, 26, 28, 38–39, 53, 89
Memoirs, 23
General Motors, 82
Geneva, Switzerland, 2, 37, 38
Georgia, 129, 137
German Democratic Republic, *see* East Germany
German Federal Republic, *see* West Germany
Germany, 10, 25, 28–29, 40, 41, 42, 44, 46, 48, 53–54, 55, 56, 73, 86, 108
See also East Germany, West Germany
Ghana, 94–95, 99
Gillette, William, 135
Goldman, Ralph M., 127–128, 132
Goldwater, Barry, 130–131, 132, 134
Gömbös, von, Gyula, 46
Gomulka, Władysław, 42, 43, 45
Goodman, William, 125
Gottwald, Klement, 42, 43
Great Britain, 18, 20, 21, 22, 24, 27, 28, 30, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 61, 73, 74, 77, 86, 97, 108
British Broadcasting Company (BBC), 73, 74, 77

"Great Society"
"Full Communism" compared, 6
Greece, 35, 43, 57, 84
Greenstein, Fred I., 126

HADSEL, FRED L., Africa and the World: Nonalignment Reconsidered, 93–104
Hai-Phong Harbor, 15
Hallstein doctrine, 54
Hanoi, Vietnam, 67
Harvard University, 86
Havana Tri-Continental Conference (1966), 99
Hawaii, 131
Health, 13, 96
Heard, Alexander, 135
Herzberg, Donald G., 125
Hitch, Charles J., 90
Hoffman, Stanley, 25
Holland, 20, 61
Horthy, Miklós, 46
House of Representatives, U.S., 111, 129
Republican Policy Committee, 129
Hoxha, Enver, 43, 50
Hungary, 27, 28, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 56, 57, 58, 109, 116, 117, 121
Committee for Cultural Relations with Foreign Countries, 116
Dunaújváros, 49

Iceland, 106
Idealism, 12, 14
Ideology, 2, 3, 4, 5, 15, 29, 32, 34, 43, 50, 57, 64, 66, 67, 69–70, 74, 113, 114–115, 119, 120, 123
Illinois, 131
India, 4, 35, 37, 68, 70, 82, 84–85, 86, 88, 98
Indian Ocean, 37
Indiana, 131
Indochina, 8, 20, 21, 61
Indonesia, 36, 37, 61, 84, 86
Indo-Pakistan war (1965), 86
Industry and industrialization
East Europe, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48–50, 51, 52–53, 55–56
metallurgical, 48–49
INFLUENCE OF SMALL STATES IN A CHANGING WORLD, THE, Wayne A. Wilcox, 80–92
Intelligentsia, 57–58
International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (IBRD), 98
INTERNATIONAL BROADCASTING AND THE CHANGING WORLD AUDIENCE, John Chancellor, 72–79
International Monetary Fund (IMF), 98
Inter-University Committee on Travel Grants (IUCTG), 115, 116
Iran, 35, 37
Iraq, 34
Iron Curtain, 28
Iron Gate Dam, 52
Iron ore, 48–50, 55–56
Israel, 84
Istanbul, Turkey, 28
Istria, 46
Italian language, 81
Italy, 21, 27, 28, 51, 57, 81, 82, 89, 109–110
Iwo Jima, 86

Japan, 37, 38, 60, 64, 66, 82, 86, 90, 106, 108
Jennings, M. Kent, 136–137
Jeune Afrique, 98
Johnson, Lyndon B., 26, 28, 110, 134
Jones, Charles O., 127
Jordan, 84, 92
Journalism, 73, 75, 78, 125
Judiciary, 124, 125
Julian March, 46
Jus sanguinis, 62

Kachins, 61
Kansas, 131
Karens, 61
Kashmir, 84, 85
Keita, Modibo, 95
Kennedy, Edward, 134
Kennedy, John F., 6, 12, 18, 23, 25, 27, 134
Kenya, 76, 101
Key, V. O., Jr., 125, 136
Khan, Mohammad Ayub, 86
Khartoum, Sudan, 94
Khrushchev, Nikita S., and Khrushchevism, 2, 3, 4, 5, 12, 14–15, 34, 40, 44–45, 50–51, 52, 64, 67, 86, 114–115, 120
Kiesinger Kurt George, 26, 28–29, 53
Kinshasha, Congo, 100
Korea, 5, 34, 66, 84, 86, 87, 92, 107
Košice, Czechoslovakia, 49
Kosovo-Metohija, 50
Kostov, Traicho D., 42, 43
Kosygin, Alexei N., 3, 28, 37, 53, 115
Kremlin, 50, 65, 68, 86
Kunčice, Czechoslovakia, 49
Kuomintang, 65
See also China, Nationalist

La Coste, Robert, 21
Lagos, Nigeria, 101
Lane, Robert E., 123, 137
Language, 74, 75, 76, 107, 115
Laos, 2, 6
Lasswell, Harold D., 118
Latin America, 17, 30, 104, 117
See also specific countries, areas
Leddy, J. M., 116
Lee, Kuan Yew, 70–71
Lenin, V. I., and Leninism, 48, 65, 86, 120, 121, 123

Lesotho, 100
Levin, Murray B., 134
Liberalism, U.S., 132
Lin Piao, Marshal, 66, 99
Lincoln, Abraham, 134
Literature, 124
Little Rock, Arkansas, 60
London, England, 28, 86
Los Angeles, California, 129
Louisiana, 131

McCormick, Richard P., 127
Macedonia, 46, 58
McKean, Roland N., 90
McLELLAN, DAVID S., The Changing Nature of Soviet and American Relations with Western Europe, 16–32
McLellan, David S., 13, 14, 31
McNamara, Robert S., 22
Macy's Department Stores, 82
Malaysia, 37, 61
Malenkov, G. M., 3, 4
Manchuria, 66
Mao Tse-tung, 4, 56, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 78
Markets, *see* Trade and markets
Marshall Plan, 43, 89
Marx, Karl, and Marxism, 3, 5, 48, 68, 120, 121, 123
Marxism-Leninism, 120, 121, 123
Mass media, 116, 134
  See also specific media
Massachusetts, 129, 134
Maxey, Chester C., 127
Mayer, George H., 127
Mboya, Tom, 101
Mediterranean Sea, 46
Meller, Norman, 124
Mendès-France, Pierre, 21
Messmer, Pierre, 19
Mexico, 83
Miami, Florida, 129
Michael, King (Rumania), 43
Michigan, 131, 135–136, 137
Michigan Survey Research Center, 135–136, 137
Middle East, 35, 41, 83
  See also specific countries
Mikolajczyk, 42
Milbrath, Lester, 137
Military power, *see* Arms, arms control, and disarmament, War and peace
Minnesota, 131
Mollet, Guy, 21
Molotov, V. M., 4
Money and monetary problems
  international, 26, 27, 36, 37, 38, 86, 91–92, 106
  United States politics and, 134–135
Mongolia, Outer, 65
"Monitor," 76
Morgenthau, Hans, 82
Morocco, 8
Moscow, 4, 8, 9, 10, 14, 28–29, 41, 53–54, 64, 65, 67, 68, 70, 82, 121
Moshi, Tanzania, 99
Moslems, 71
Motion pictures, 75, 116
Munger, Frank, 125, 131
Munich, Germany, 41, 53
Murphy, Robert, 22

Nagy, Imre, 45
Nairobi, Kenya, 76
Nasser, Gamal Abdel, 83–84, 95
National Broadcasting Company (NBC), 76
National Election of 1964, The, 134
Nationalism, 16, 18–20, 28, 29, 40, 41, 42, 43, 46–47, 57, 58, 69–70, 71, 93–104 *passim*
  African, 93–104 *passim*
  Chinese, 69–70, 71
  East European, 28, 40, 42, 43, 46–47, 57, 58
  French, 19
  German, 29, 41
  United States, 19–20
  West European, 16, 18–20
NATO, *see* North Atlantic Treaty Organization
Ne Win, General (Maung Shu Maung), 84
Negroes, U.S., 60, 130–131, 134, 135
  politics and, 130–131, 134, 135
New England, 131
New Haven, Connecticut, 90, 129
New Haven Railroad, 90
New Jersey, 135
New Mexico, 131
New York City, 86, 134
New York County, 128
New York Times, 21, 55–56, 90
New Zealand, 34
Nigeria, 83, 99, 101
Nikšić, Yugoslavia, 52
Nile River, 94
NIMMANHEMINDA, SUKICH, The Chinese Threat to World Order, 59–63
Nixon, Richard, 130–131
Nkrumah, Kwame, 95, 97, 100
Nonalignment, 80–104 *passim*
  See also Afro-Asians, Third World, specific countries
Norodom Sihanouk, 84
North Africa, 8
  See also specific countries, areas
North America, 30
  See also specific countries
North Atlantic community, *see* Atlantic community, North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO)

North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29, 33–39 *passim*, 83, 89, 90, 106
Co-ordinating Committee (COCOM), 106
differences among the signatories, 35
economic problems and, 35–37, 38–39
European security conference and, 36–37
military power, 34–35, 38–39
Multilateral Nuclear Force (MLF), 23, 26
revision of, 36, 39
United Nations and, 39
United States–Soviet *détente* and, 35
Nuclear power, *see* Arms, arms control, and disarmament, War and peace
Nyerere, Julius K., 95, 97, 100
Nyun, U., 38

Oakland, California, 81
Obote, A. Milton, 95
Oder-Neisse line, 25–26, 53, 54
Ohio, 131
Oil, 50, 55–56
Oklahoma, 131
Ores, *see* Iron ore
Organization of African Unity (OAU), 95, 100
Owens, John R., 125

Pacific Ocean, 37
Pakistan, 34, 35, 37, 82, 84, 85–86
Palmer, Joseph, 103
Pan Slavism, 41
Paris, France, 9, 20, 26, 28
Parties and Politics in the United States, 126
Patrice Lumumba Friendship University, 117
Pazardzhik, Bulgaria, 48
Peace, *see* Arms, arms control, and disarmament, War and peace
Peace Corps, U.S., 91–92, 117
Peiping, *see* Peking
Peking, 2, 64, 65–67, 68, 69, 99
Peng Teh-huai, 67
Pennsylvania, 129
Pentagon, 23
People's Choice, The, 135
Peshawar, West Pakistan, 86
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 129
Philippine Republic, 34, 37, 61
Pleven, René, 21
Plovdiv, Bulgaria, 48
Plzeň, Czechoslovakia, 44
Podgorny, Nikolai V., 28
Poland, 28, 29, 34, 36–37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 53–54, 56, 57, 86, 106, 109, 110, 116, 117, 121
Nowa Huta, 49
Peasant party, 42
Political Life, 137
Political Participation, 137
Political parties, U.S.
scholarly literature on
current trends, 124–125, 137
general works, 126–127
histories, 127–128
leadership and organization, 128–129
See also specific parties
Political Parties, U.S.A., 126
Political socialization, 124, 137
Politics, U.S.
scholarly literature on
campaigns and elections, 133–135
current trends, 124–125, 137
nomination of candidates, 132–133
political parties, 126–129
postwar proliferation, 124–125
state politics, 129–132
suffrage and voting behavior, 135–137
texts and books of readings, 125–126
Politics in the American States, 130
Politics of National Party Conventions, The, 132
Politics without Power, 129
Polsby, Nelson W., 133
Pomper, Gerald M., 125, 132–133
Population
world
growth of, 9, 13, 82–83
Portugal, 100
POUNDS, NORMAN J. G., Fissures in the Eastern European Bloc, 40–58
Prague, Czechoslovakia, 121
PRESENT VIABILITY OF NATO, SEATO, AND CENTO, THE, A. E. P. Duffy, 33–39
President, U.S., 88, 105, 110, 125, 129, 133–134
Marine Guard, 88
Price, Douglas, 125
Princeton, New Jersey, 135
Print media, 73, 75, 78, 117, 120, 125
Propaganda, 5, 8, 113, 118–119, 121
Protestants, 71
Prypeć-Bug route, 49
Public Health Service, U.S., 116
Punta del Este, Uruguay, 83

Race relations, U.S., *see* Negroes, U.S.
Radio, domestic, 75, 76, 77, 118
Radio, international, 72–79
growth and development
character of the audience, 72, 74–75
competition, 72, 75, 77
national pride, 72, 73–74
political conflicts, 72, 73–74
transistor and, 72, 74–75
See also Voice of America (VOA)
Rajk, Laszlo, 42, 43
Rakosi, Matyas, 43
Ranney, Austin, 126
Rapacki, Adam, 36–37

Red Cross, International, 63
Regional Co-operation for Development, 37
Regionalism, 37, 89
  See also specific alliances
Religion, 57–58, 71, 90
  See also specific religions
Republican party, U.S., 127, 129, 130–131, 132, 133, 134
Resources, natural, 13, 48–50, 51, 55–56, 98
REVIVAL OF TRADE BETWEEN THE "COMMUNIST BLOC" AND THE WEST, THE, Anthony M. Solomon, 105–112
Revolution, 2–3, 3–4, 65, 68, 69, 79
Reynaud, Paul, 20
Rhodesia, 100, 103
Richardson, James, 25
Right to Vote, The, 135
Rockefeller Foundation, 116
Roman Catholic Church, 71, 103
Romania, *see* Rumania
Rome, Italy, 28
Rossiter, Clinton, 126
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 60
Rowe, Leonard, 132
Rumania, 27, 28, 29, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56–57, 58, 106, 116, 117
  Galaţi, 49, 52
  Third Economic Plan (1960), 52
Rusk, Dean, 112
Russia, 65, 86
  See also Soviet Union
Russian language, 76, 79
Rutgers University
  Eagleton Institute, 128

Sahara Desert, 98
St. Louis, Missouri, 129
Sakhiet, Tunisia, 22
San Francisco, California, 81
Schacht, Hjalmar, 55
Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., 23
Schmandt, Henry J., 132
Science and scientists, 13, 114, 115, 116, 120, 121, 122
Seasholes, Bradbury, 125
SEATO, *see* Southeast Asia Treaty Organization
Seattle, Washington, 129
Senate, U.S., 123
Senghor, Léopold Sédor, 102
Serbs, 41, 58
Shakespeare, William, 63
Shans, 61
Sialkot, West Pakistan, 85
SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RIFT BETWEEN THE CHINESE COMMUNIST REGIME AND THE SOVIET UNION, Chow Shu-kai, 64–71
Sihanouk, *see* Norodom Sihanouk
Sindler, Allan P., 126
Singapore, 61, 70–71
Sino-Soviet rift, 64–71, 93, 94, 96, 98–99, 106
  Africa and, 93, 94, 96, 98–99, 103
  beginning of, 64, 67
  causes, 64, 67–68
  Peiping-Moscow alliance, 64, 65–67
  Russia's fundamental policy, 64, 65
  significance of, 64, 68–69, 69–70
  United States and, 70–71
Skoplje, Yugoslavia, 52
Slansky, Rudolf, 43
Slavs, 41, 42, 46, 57–58
Slovenia, 52
Smoot-Hawley Tariff, U.S., 110
Social science, 116, 121, 122
Socialism, 51, 57, 69, 71
Sofia, Bulgaria, 121
SOLOMON, ANTHONY M., The Revival of Trade between the "Communist Bloc" and the West, 105–112
Solomon, Anthony M., viii
Sorauf, Frank J., 126
Soustelle, Jacques, 22
South, U.S.
  politics, 130–131, 134, 135, 136
South Africa, 100
  See also specific countries
South Asia, 84, 86
  See also specific areas, countries
Southeast Asia, 11, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37–38, 41, 59–63, 70–71
  Communist China and
    Chinese military intentions, 59, 60–61, 63
    overseas Chinese, 59, 61–63, 71
  Nationalist China and, 70–71
  United States and, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37–38
  See also specific countries
Southeast Asia Treaty Organization (SEATO), 33, 34, 35, 36, 37–38
Southwest, U.S., 131
Southwest Africa, 100
  See also specific countries
Soviet Union
  Africa and, 93, 94, 96, 98–99, 103
  Bolshevik Revolution and Bolsheviks, 2–3, 4, 65
  Comintern, 65
  Communist party, 2–3, 3–4, 12, 15, 44–45, 51, 64–71 *passim*, 105–123 *passim*
  co-operation with the United States, 1–15, 31–32, 33, 35, 70–71, 80, 82, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92, 97–98, 105–123
  coexistence, 1, 5–6, 33, 34, 64, 67
  Communist China and, 2, 4, 7, 14–15, 28, 34, 35, 64, 67
  "condominium," 1, 2, 13, 31–32
  consular convention, 2, 7, 113

cultural exchange, 13, 113–123 *passim*
détente, 1, 4–5, 10, 16, 20–25, 25–26, 27, 28–29, 31–32, 35, 36
entente, 1, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 13
Europe and, 9, 13–14, 16, 33, 36
"hardliners" versus "softliners," 7–8, 8–9
historical background, 1, 2–5
"hot line," 2
internal problems and, 4–5
obstacles, 1, 6–9
rapprochement, 2, 13, 31, 55, 85
requisites, 1, 9–13, 13–14
trade, 105–112 *passim*
Vietnam war and, 2, 8–9, 15, 70–71
Donetz coal basin, 49
East Europe and
agricultural revolution, 41, 43, 44, 46–47, 47–48, 55
era of monolithic power, 40, 41–44, 50, 58
federation of East Europe, 58
German problem, 40, 44, 46–47, 53–54, 56
industry and industrialization, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 51, 52–53
intelligentsia and religion, 57–58
Khrushchev and, 40, 44–46
nationalism, 28, 42, 43, 46–47, 57, 58
polycentrism, 40, 50–53, 55–56
Sino-Soviet rift and, 56–57
Stalinism, 40, 41–44
West European influence, 40
international broadcasting, 73, 78–79
Intourist, 122
Red Army, 43
Third World and, 1, 5, 7, 8, 20, 24, 30, 64, 66–67, 68, 80–92
aid relationships, 80, 82, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92
difficulty of converting power into influence, 80, 86–87, 88, 90–91
economic and military power differential, 80, 81–83, 84, 86, 88–89, 90–92
independence of small states, 80, 83–84, 86–87, 90
trade with the West
future prospects, 105, 109–112 *passim*
history of, 105–112 *passim*
Treaty of Amity (1945), 66, 69
Ukraine
Krivoi Rog iron-ore field, 49, 50, 56
West Europe and, 16, 17, 20–25 *passim*, 25–26, 28–29, 30–32
See also Sino-Soviet rift, Russia
Space, Outer, 2, 6–7, 90, 117
Spanish language, 76
Spiro, Herbert, 24
Stalin, Joseph, and Stalinism, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 17, 28, 40, 41–44 *passim*, 45, 46 48, 50, 52, 58, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69, 86, 105, 106, 109, 111
Stalingrad, U.S.S.R., 86
State Department, U.S., 16, 21, 23, 29, 86, 87, 103, 116–117, 119–120
Bureau of Educational and Cultural Affairs, 116–117
Policy Planning Council, 29
politics
study of, 129–132, 137
Staudenraus, P. J., 125
Stewart, Michael, 34, 39
Studies in Money in Politics, 135
Sudan, 94
Suez Canal, 20
Suffrage, U.S., 135–136
Sukarno, Achmed, 84
Summit meeting (1955), 2
Sun Yat-sen, 65
Supreme Court, U.S., 83
Switzerland, 2, 37, 38, 90
Syria, 84

Taiwan, *see* China, Nationalist
Taiwan Straits, 67
Tanzania, 99, 101
Tashkent, U.S.S.R., 85
Technology and technical assistance, 6, 8, 10, 11, 14, 19, 36, 51–52, 56–57, 64, 66–67, 72, 74–75, 82, 97, 111, 115–116
Teheran Conference, 42
Television, 75, 77, 118, 133, 134
Texas, 129, 131
Thailand, 34, 37, 59–63 *passim*
The 1964 Presidential Election in the Southwest, 131
Third World, 1, 5, 7, 8, 9, 20, 24, 30, 64, 80–92, 93–104
colonialism and neocolonialism and, 60, 83, 87–88, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98
United States-Soviet relations with
aid relationships, 80, 82, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92
colonialism and neocolonialism and, 60, 83, 87–88
difficulty in converting power into influence, 80, 86–87, 88, 90–91
economic and military power differentials, 80, 81–83, 84, 86, 88–89, 90–92
independence of small states, 80, 83–84, 86–87, 90
regionalism, 89
Tibet, 34, 102
Time, 84, 87
Tirana Agreement, 57
Tito, Marshal (Josip Broz), 42, 43, 50, 86
"Today" show, 76
Togliatti, 51
Tokyo, Japan, 38, 39
Touré, Sekou, 95
Tourism and travel, 90, 115, 117, 119, 122

"Toward a Strategy of Peace," 6
Trade and markets, 25, 27–28, 30, 36, 37, 38–39, 40, 41, 44, 47–48, 51–52, 52–53, 54, 55–56, 56–57, 89, 92, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105–112
  Communist-Western
    future prospects, 105, 109–112
    history of, 105, 106–109
Transportation, 49–40
Travel, *see* Tourism and travel
Trianon Treaty, 46
Truman, Harry S., 43
TUCKER, ROBERT C., United States–Soviet Co-operation: Incentives and Obstacles, 1–15
Tucker, Robert C., 31, 55
Tunisia, 22
Turkey, 28, 34, 35, 37, 53, 83, 88
  President, 88
Twain, Mark, 76

U-2, 2, 86
Uganda, 101
"Ugly American," 115
Ulbricht, Walter, 56
Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, *see* Soviet Union
United Arab Republic (UAR), 35, 36, 73–74, 94
United Nations, 2, 3, 9–10, 11, 36, 38, 39, 66, 83, 86, 98, 100, 101–102
  Charter, 36
  Conference on Trade and Development (1964), 102
  Economic Commission for Africa, 101
  Economic Commission for Asia and the Far East
    Development Program, 101–102
    Tokyo Meeting (1967), 38
  General Assembly, 66, 83
  "Group of 77," 38, 102
  Security Council, 3
United States Information Agency (USIA), 119–120
  See also Voice of America
United States of America
  Africa and, 97–98, 103–104
  Communist China and, 2, 7, 14–15, 28, 34, 35, 61, 62, 64, 67, 70–71, 106, 107, 108
  co-operation with the Soviet Union, 1–15, 31–32, 33, 35, 70–71, 80, 82, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92, 97–98, 105–123 *passim*
    coexistence, 1, 5–6, 33, 34, 35, 64
    Communist China and, 2, 7, 14–15, 28, 34, 35, 64, 67
    "condominium," 1, 2, 13, 31–32
    consular convention, 2, 7, 113
    cultural exchange, 13, 113–123 *passim*
    détente, 1, 4–5, 10, 16, 20–25, 25–26, 27, 28–29, 31–32, 35, 36
    entente, 1, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 13
    Europe and, 9, 13–14, 16, 33, 36
    "hardliners" versus "softliners," 7–8, 8–9
    historical background, 1, 2–5
    "hot line," 2
    internal problems and, 6
    obstacles, 1, 6–9
    rapprochement, 2, 13, 31, 55, 85
    requisites, 1, 9–13, 13–14
    trade, 105–112 *passim*
    Vietnam war and, 2, 8–9, 15, 70–71
  cultural exchange with the Communist Bloc
    Communist perspectives on, 113, 120–122
    conceptual problems, 113, 117–119
    history of, 113, 114–117
    information problems, 113, 119–120
    results and prospects, 113, 122–123
  East Europe and
    cultural exchange, 113–123 *passim*
    trade, 105–112 *passim*
  Southeast Asia and, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37–38
  Third World and, 1, 5, 7, 8, 16, 20, 24, 30, 60, 80–92, 93–104 *passim*
    aid relationships, 80, 82, 84–86, 88–89, 89–90, 91–92
    colonialism and neocolonialism, 60, 83, 87–88
    difficulty in converting power into influence, 80, 86–87, 88, 90–91
    economic and military power differential, 80, 81–83, 84, 86, 88–89, 90–92
    independence of small states, 80, 83–84, 86–87, 90
  trade with the Communist Bloc
    future prospects, 105, 109–112
    history of, 105, 106–109
  West Europe and, 9, 13–14, 16–32, 57, 81, 87
    economic relations, 27–28, 35–36
    France, 9, 19, 20–25, 26–27
    nationalism, 16, 18–20
    North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29, 33–39
    nuclear stalemate and *détente* and, 16, 20–25
    Soviet Union and, 16, 17, 20–25 *passim*, 25–26, 28–29, 31–32
    West Germany, 16, 25–27
    world role of United States and, 20, 24, 29–31, 31–32
  See also individual areas, states, North Atlantic Treaty Organization, Southeast Asia Treaty Organization, Central Treaty Organization
UNITED STATES–SOVIET CO-OPERATION: INCENTIVES AND OBSTACLES, ROBERT C. TUCKER, 1–15

Upper Volta, 99
Ural Mountains, 50, 56
Uruguay, 86

Values, U.S., 85
Vietminh, 34
Vietnam, 2, 8–9, 20, 32, 34, 35, 61, 63, 67, 70–71, 81, 83, 84, 87, 111, 112, 123
Vietnam, North, 2, 8, 61, 63, 86, 107, 108
Vietnam, South, 61
Voice of America (VOA), 72–79 *passim*
  establishing a national identification, 72, 76–77, 78
  monitoring Chinese Communist broadcasts, 78–79, 99
  program innovation, 72, 75–76
  truthful news-reporting, 72, 77–78
  weather reports, 76
Volunteers, U.S., 91–92, 117
Voting, U.S.
  study of, 124, 125, 133–137

Wagner, Robert F., 128
Wallace, David, 136
War and peace, 1, 2, 5–6, 8, 9–10, 11, 20
  see also Arms, arms control, and disarmament, specific wars
Warsaw, Poland, 45, 46, 58, 121
Warsaw Pact, 35, 36, 41, 44, 45, 50, 54
Washington, D.C., 7–8, 9, 10, 14, 17–18, 19, 22, 25, 26, 27, 31, 66, 76, 82, 88
Watts, California, 78
Wayne County, Michigan, 128
Weapons, *see* Arms, arms control, and disarmament
Weisbard, Marvin R., 134
West, the, 9, 10, 13, 19, 23, 25, 26, 29, 33, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 45, 51, 52, 54, 55, 56–67, 58, 62, 64, 71, 73, 81, 83, 88, 96, 98, 105–123 *passim*
  Communist Bloc and
    cultural exchange, 113–123
    trade, 105–112
West Europe, 9, 13, 16–32, 33–39 *passim*, 40, 41, 48–49, 52–53, 57, 105–112 *passim*
  Communist Bloc and
    trade, 105–112 *passim*
  United States and, 9, 13–14, 16–32, 33–39, 57, 81, 87
    economic relations, 27–28, 35–36
    European nationalism and, 16, 18–20
    France, 9, 19, 20–25, 26–27
    nuclear stalemate and *détente* and, 16, 20–25
    Soviet Union and, 16, 17, 20–25 *passim*, 25–26, 28–29, 31–32
    West Germany, 16, 25–27
    world role of U.S. and, 20, 24, 29–31, 31–32
  See also North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), specific countries
West Germany, 7, 21, 22, 24, 25–27, 28–29, 38–39, 40, 44, 47, 48, 53, 54, 56
Western Hemisphere, 102
West Irian, 84
Western Politics, 131
Westport, Connecticut, 136
Whig party, U.S., 127
White, Theodore S., 133
White Nile, 94
WILCOX, WAYNE A., The Influence of Small States in a Changing World, 80–92
Wilcox, Wayne A., 103
Wildavsky, Aaron, 133
Wilhelm II, 60
Wilson, Harold, 53
Wisconsin, 131
World Bank, 38, 102
World War I, 58, 106
World War II, 3, 24, 27, 28, 32, 41, 44, 46, 55, 57, 58, 63, 69, 73, 74, 89, 90, 106, 124, 131
Wszelaki, Jan, 46–47

Xoxe, Koci, 42, 43

"Yankee Doodle," 75
Yugoslavia, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 52, 57, 58, 86, 99, 106, 109, 113, 114, 116, 117, 121

Zeigler, L. Harmon, 136–137

VOLUME 373 SEPTEMBER 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

SOCIAL GOALS AND INDICATORS FOR AMERICAN SOCIETY
VOLUME II

Special Editor of this Volume
BERTRAM M. GROSS
Professor of Political Science
Director
National Planning Studies Program
Syracuse University

PHILADELPHIA

© 1967, by THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-19215

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

		PAGE
SOME DANGERS IN "VALID" SOCIAL MEASUREMENT	*Amitai Etzioni and Edward W. Lehman*	1
POVERTY, INEQUALITY, AND CONFLICT	*S. M. Miller, Martin Rein, Pamela Roby, and Bertram M. Gross*	16
DEMOCRATIC PARTICIPATION	*Sidney Verba*	53
EDUCATION AND LEARNING	*Wilbur J. Cohen*	79
EMPLOYMENT AND THE "NEW ECONOMICS"	*Leon H. Keyserling*	102
SCIENCE, TECHNOLOGY, AND CHANGE	*John McHale*	120
THE ART OF MEASURING THE ARTS	*Alvin Toffler*	141
SOCIAL BREAKDOWN	*Nathan Goldman*	156
SOCIETAL FEEDBACK	*Raymond A. Bauer*	180
HEALTH AND WELL-BEING	*Philip R. Lee*	193
NEW GOALS FOR SOCIAL INFORMATION	*Bertram M. Gross and Michael Springer*	208

SUPPLEMENT

LANGUAGE AND COMMUNICATION	*John J. Gumperz*	219
INDEX		301

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

EUROPEAN HISTORY AND POLITICS

BOELCKE, WILLI A. *Kriegspropaganda, 1939–1941.* Louis P. Lochner, Associated Press Foreign Correspondent (Retired), Fair Haven, New Jersey 235
BULLOUGH, VERN L. *The Development of Medicine as a Profession: The Contribution of the Medieval University to Modern Medicine.* Richard Harrison Shryock, American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia 233
DODGE, NORTON T. *Women in the Soviet Economy: Their Role in Economic, Scientific, and Technical Development.* Holland Hunter, Professor and Chairman, Department of Economics, Haverford College 239
FEJTÖ, FRANÇOIS. *The French Communist Party and the Crisis of International Communism.* Henry Blumenthal, Professor of History, Rutgers University 238
HOVEY, J. ALLAN, JR. *The Superparliaments: Interparliamentary Consultation and Atlantic Cooperation.* Ervin P. Hexner, Emeritus Professor of Economics and Business Administration, Pennsylvania State University 237
LUCAS, J. R. *The Principles of Politics.* Leon D. Epstein, Professor of Political Science, Dean of the College of Letters and Science, University of Wisconsin 241
MEISEL, JAMES H. *Counterrevolution: How Revolutions Die.* James C. Davies, Professor of Political Science, University of Oregon 240
MONTER, E. WILLIAM. *Calvin's Geneva.* Norman V. Hope, Professor of Church History, Princeton Theological Seminary 233
RICHARDSON, H. G., and G. O. SAYLES. *Law and Legislation: From Aethelbert to Magna Carta.* Arthur R. Hogue, Associate Professor of History, Indiana University 232
SCHWARZ, SOLOMON M. *The Russian Revolution of 1905: The Workers' Movement and the Formation of Bolshevism and Menshevism.* Translated by Gertrude Vakar. Stuart R. Tompkins, Professor Emeritus of History, University of Oklahoma 239
STEPHENS, ROBERT. *Cyprus, A Place of Arms: Power Politics and Ethnic Conflict in the Eastern Mediterranean.* John C. Campbell, Director of Political Studies, Council on Foreign Relations, New York City 236
STEVENS, ROSEMARY. *Medical Practice in Modern England: The Impact of Specialization and State Medicine.* Vaughn D. Bornet, Professor and Chairman, Social Sciences Division, Southern Oregon College 234

AMERICAN GOVERNMENT AND HISTORY

BARROW, THOMAS C. *Trade and Empire: The British Customs Service in Colonial America, 1660–1775.* Jennings B. Sanders, Kensington, Maryland 253
BARTON, WELDON V. *Interstate Compacts in the Political Process.* Chester C. Maxey, President Emeritus, Whitman College, Walla Walla, Washington 243
BRANDFON, ROBERT L. *Cotton Kingdom of the New South: A History of the Yazoo Mississippi Delta from Reconstruction to the Twentieth Century.* W. Alexander Mabry, Dean and Professor of History, Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, Virginia 247
CUMMINGS, MILTON C., JR. (Ed.). *The National Election of 1964.* Richard M. Scammon, Director, Elections Research Center, Governmental Affairs Institute, Washington, D.C. 242
FILENE, PETER G. *Americans and the Soviet Experiment, 1917–1933.* Albert L. Weeks, Associate Professor of Politics, New York University 244

PAGE

HAMILTON, ALEXANDER. *The Papers of Alexander Hamilton,* Vol. X: *December 1791–January 1792;* Vol. XI: *February 1792–June 1792.* Edited by Harold C. Syrett, in association with Jacob E. Cooke, and with the assistance of Jean G. Cooke, Cara-Louisa Miller, Dorothy Twohig, and Patricia Syrett. Marcus Cunliffe, University of Sussex, England 251

HANDLIN, OSCAR, and MARY HANDLIN (Eds.). *The Popular Sources of Political Authority: Documents of the Massachusetts Constitution of 1780.* Frank J. Klingberg, Professor Emeritus of History, University of California, Los Angeles 252

HERRICK, WALTER R., JR. *The American Naval Revolution.* John Haskell Kemble, Professor of History, Pomona College, Claremont, California 246

MANCHESTER, WILLIAM. *The Death of a President: November 20–November 25, 1963.* Robert Roth, Chief, Washington Bureau, *The Philadelphia Bulletin* 241

SELLERS, CHARLES. *James K. Polk: Continentalist, 1843–1846.* Harry L. Coles, Professor of History, Ohio State University 248

SILBEY, JOEL H. *The Shrine of Party: Congressional Voting Behavior, 1841–1852.* Samuel C. Patterson, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Iowa 248

TUGWELL, REXFORD G. *FDR: Architect of an Era.* Frank Freidel, Professor of History, Harvard University 243

WILBURN, JEAN ALEXANDER. *Biddle's Bank: The Crucial Years.* Donald L. Kemmerer, Professor of American Economic History, University of Illinois 250

WILSON, WOODROW. *The Papers of Woodrow Wilson,* Vol. II: *1881–1884.* Edited by Arthur S. Link, in association with John Wells Davidson and David W. Hirst, in consultation with T. H. Vail Motter, and assisted by John E. Little. Louis Filler, Professor of American Civilization, Antioch College 245

LATIN AMERICA

CASTILLO, CARLOS M. *Growth and Integration in Central America.* Joseph A. Hasson, Bethesda, Maryland 255

CLINE, HOWARD F. (Ed.). *Latin-American History: Essays on Its Study and Teaching, 1898–1965,* Vols. I and II. J. Fred Rippy, Professor Emeritus of History, University of Chicago 254

GUNTHER, JOHN. *Inside South America.* Adolf A. Berle, Columbia University .. 253

ASIA AND AFRICA

AKITA, GEORGE. *Foundations of Constitutional Government in Modern Japan, 1868–1900.* Justin Williams, Assistant to the President (Research), University of Maryland 260

ARFA, HASSAN. *The Kurds: An Historical and Political Study.* A. A. Cruickshank, Senior Lecturer in Political Science, University of Otago, New Zealand 265

ATTWOOD, WILLIAM. *The Reds and the Blacks: A Personal Adventure.* Leon G. Poullada, Fellow in International Politics, Princeton University 267

CLENDENEN, CLARENCE, ROBERT COLLINS, and PETER DUIGNAN. *Americans in Africa, 1865–1900.* Carroll Quigley, Professor of History, Georgetown University 269

DANIEL, NORMAN. *Islam: Europe and Empire.* S. D. Goitein, Professor of Arabic, Graduate School, University of Pennsylvania 263

FALL, BERNARD B. *Hell in a Very Small Place: The Siege of Dien Bien Phu.* Donald E. Weatherbee, Assistant Professor of International Studies, University of South Carolina 256

PAGE

GEIGER, THEODORE. *The Conflicted Relationship: The West and the Transformation of Asia, Africa, and Latin America.* William Woodruff, Research Professor, Graduate College, University of Florida 262

GILLIN, DONALD G. *Warlord: Yen Hsi-shan in Shansi Province, 1911–1949.* George E. Taylor, Director, Far Eastern and Russian Institute, University of Washington 258

GURTOV, MELVIN. *The First Vietnam Crisis: Chinese Communist Strategy and United States Involvement, 1953–1954.* Lennox A. Mills, Wolfville, Nova Scotia 257

JONES, L. W. *The Population of Borneo: A Study of the Peoples of Sarawak, Sabah, and Brunei.* Robert M. Pringle, Southeast Asia Program, Cornell University 262

JOSHI, BHUWAN L., and LEO E. ROSE. *Democratic Innovations in Nepal: A Case Study of Political Acculturation.* Catherine A. Tisinger, Callison College, University of the Pacific, Stockton, California 261

MURPHY, GEORGE G. S. *Soviet Mongolia: A Study of the Oldest Political Satellite.* William B. Ballis, Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 266

NOVE, ALEC, and J. A. NEWTH. *The Soviet Middle East: A Communist Model for Development.* Nicolas Spulber, Professor of Economics, Indiana University ... 264

ROSBERG, CARL G., JR., and JOHN NOTTINGHAM. *The Myth of "Mau Mau": Nationalism in Kenya.* R. Smith Simpson, Foreign Service Officer (Retired) Annandale, Virginia 270

SALISBURY, HARRISON E. *Orbit of China.* A. C. Scott, East Asian Program, University of Wisconsin 259

SCHURMANN, FRANZ. *Ideology and Organization in Communist China.* H. Arthur Steiner, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles ... 259

TINKER, HUGH. *South Asia: A Short History.* Robert I. Crane, Professor of History, Duke University 261

WEINSTEIN, BRIAN. *Gabon: Nation-Building on the Ogooué.* Claude E. Welch, Assistant Professor of Political Science, State University of New York at Buffalo 268

ECONOMICS AND LABOR

BALL, JOSEPH H. *The Government-Subsidized Union Monopoly: A Study of Labor Practices in the Shipping Industry.* Edward B. Shils, Associate Professor of Industry, University of Pennsylvania 282

BALOGH, THOMAS. *The Economics of Poverty.* Kenneth M. Kauffman, Senior Research Fellow, Council on Foreign Relations, New York City 275

BAUMOL, WILLIAM J., and WILLIAM G. BOWEN. *Performing Arts—The Economic Dilemma: A Study of Problems Common to Theater, Opera, Music and Dance.* George Gerbner, Professor and Dean, Annenberg School of Communications, University of Pennsylvania 273

BISHOP, C. E. (Ed.). *Farm Labor in the United States.* Roy N. Van Arsdall, Agricultural Economist, United States Department of Agriculture, University of Illinois 283

BREAK, GEORGE F. *Intergovernmental Fiscal Relations in the United States.* Winston W. Crouch, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Los Angeles 278

BUCHANAN, JAMES M. *Public Finance in Democratic Process: Fiscal Institutions and Individual Choice.* Allen Baylor, Professor of Economics and Statistics, University of Texas, El Paso 279

PAGE

CAMERON, RONDO, with the collaboration of OLGA CRISP, HUGH T. PATRICK, and RICHARD TILLY. *Banking in the Early Stages of Industrialization: A Study in Comparative Economic History.* Robert Sobel, New College, Hofstra University 277

GABRIEL, PETER P. *The International Transfer of Corporate Skills: Management Contracts in Less Developed Countries.* Mira Wilkins, Associate Professor of History and Industrial Administration, Union College, Schenectady, New York 281

GOLDMAN, MARSHALL I. *Soviet Foreign Aid.* Oleg Zinam, Assistant Professor of Economics, University of Cincinnati 277

HELLER, WALTER W. *New Dimensions of Political Economy.* Leonard A. Lecht, Director, Center for Priority Analysis, National Planning Association, Washington, D.C. 271

JOHNSON, HARRY G. *Economic Policies toward Less Developed Countries.* Edwin P. Reubens, Professor of Economics, City University of New York 276

KUZNETS, SIMON. *Modern Economic Growth: Rate, Structure, and Spread.* Eugene Staley, Senior International Economist, Stanford Research Institute, Stanford University 274

NELSON, RICHARD R., MERTON J. PECK, and EDWARD D. KALACHEK. *Technology, Economic Growth, and Public Policy.* Robert Rockafellow, Professor of Economics, University of Rhode Island 272

SHOUP, CARL S. (Ed.). *Fiscal Harmonization in Common Markets,* Vol. I: *Theory;* Vol. II: *Practice.* Henry W. Spiegel, Professor of Economics, Catholic University of America, Washington, D.C. 280

SOCIOLOGY AND EDUCATION

BRUYN, SEVERYN. *The Human Perspective in Sociology.* Roy G. Francis, Dean and Professor of Sociology, College of Letters and Science, University of Wisconsin, Milwaukee 290

CARLIN, JEROME E. *Lawyers' Ethics: A Survey of the New York City Bar.* Robert B. Yegge, Dean and Professor of Law, College of Law, University of Denver 289

EISENSTADT, S. N. *Modernization: Protest and Change.* Myron Weiner, Professor of Political Science, Massachusetts Institute of Technology 288

EMMET, DOROTHY. *Rules, Roles, and Relations.* Pitirim A. Sorokin, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, Harvard University 287

GERASSI, JOHN. *The Boys of Boise: Furor, Vice, and Folly in an American City.* Joseph Bensman, Associate Professor of Sociology, City College of the City University of New York 284

GINZBERG, ELI, and ALICE M. YOHALEM. *Educated American Women: Self Portraits.* Margaret Mead, Curator of Ethnology, American Museum of Natural History, New York City 291

HOFFMAN, LOIS W., and MARTIN L. HOFFMAN (Eds.). *Review of Child Development Research,* Vol. II. Richard H. Walters, Professor and Chairman, Department of Psychology, University of Waterloo 293

LENSKI, GERHARD E. *Power and Privilege: A Theory of Social Stratification.* Milton M. Gordon, Professor of Sociology, University of Massachusetts 286

OBERSCHALL, ANTHONY. *Empirical Social Research in Germany, 1848–1914.* Everett S. Lee, Associate Professor of Sociology, University of Massachusetts 292

ROURKE, FRANCIS E., and GLENN E. BROOKS. *The Managerial Revolution in Higher Education.* George S. Counts, Visiting Professor in Social Foundations of Education, Southern Illinois University 294

ST. ERLICH, VERA. *Family in Transition: A Study of 300 Yugoslav Villages.* Irwin T. Sanders, Vice-President, Education and World Affairs, New York City 291

PAGE

SIEVERTS, RUDOLF (Ed.). *Handwörterbuch der Kriminologie,* Vol. I: *Aberglaube-Kriminalbiologie.* Thorsten Sellin, Emeritus Professor of Sociology, University of Pennsylvania, Editor, THE ANNALS 295

STERNLIEB, GEORGE. *The Tenement Landlord.* David W. Minar, Professor of Political Science, Northwestern University 285

YINGER, J. MILTON. *Toward a Field Theory of Behavior: Personality and Social Structure.* Carl W. Backman, Professor of Sociology, University of Nevada .. 287

CORRECTIONS 295

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature,* the *Book Review Index,* and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

A. Philip Randolph Institute, 116
Abortion, 157, 158, 161
Accidents
  mortality rates from, 196–197, 201
Addiction, *see* Alcoholism drunkenness, Drug use and control
Adultery, 157, 176
Advisory Committee on Public Welfare, 1966, U.S., 44
Affluent Society, The, 106
Africa, 213
Age
  arrest statistics and, 165
  education and learning and, 81, 83, 85, 86–87, 90, 91–92, 93, 98–99, 100
  employment and, 100, 106, 113, 114–115, 116, 189, 191
  health and mortality and, 196–197, 199
  income and, 23, 25, 26, 29–30, 50, 145
  marriage and divorce statistics, 159–160, 162
  mental disorder and, 170
  role behavior and social breakdown, 174–175
  suicide and illegitimacy statistics, 157, 160, 171
  See also Aged
Aged, 23, 26, 29–30, 50, 114, 116, 145, 170, 195, 204
Agriculture, 5, 48, 108, 111, 121, 134, 201–202, 213
Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), 160
Alaska, 203
Alcohol
  use of, 164–167, 168, 205
Alcoholism and drunkenness, 156, 157, 164–167, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 200–201, 211
Alice in Wonderland, 213
Alienation, *see* Anomie and alienation
Almond, Gabriel A., 68
Amateurs
  arts and, 145, 147, 149, 150, 152, 154, 211
American Economic Association, 99
American Federation of Labor–Congress of Industrial Organizations (AFL-CIO), 43
American Hospital Association, 196
American Medical Association, 196
American Red Cross, 84
American Society of Composers, Authors, and Publishers, 150
Amphetamines, 167, 169
Anemia, 202
Anomie and alienation
  intellectuals', 122–123, 143
  low-income groups and, 45–46
Anthony, Robert N., 182–183, 192
Anthropology
  linguistics and, 219, 226, 230
Appalachia, 28
Architecture, 143, 146
Arkansas, 203
Armed Forces, U.S., 107
Armed Forces Qualification Test (AFQT), U.S., 92–93
Art (visual), 143, 144, 146, 148, 149–150, 152, 153, 154, 217
ART OF MEASURING THE ARTS, THE, Alvin Toffler, 141–155
Arthritis, 33, 199
Arts, measurement of, 141–155, 211, 216, 218
  cultural cost-benefits, 141, 143–144, 211
  cultural data system, 141, 146–148
  culture administrators and, 141, 145–146, 211
  "culture explosion" and, 141, 142
  "culture industry" and, 141, 147, 149, 151
  politics of art and, 141, 144–145, 146
  quality-measurement, 141, 148–155, 211
    audiences and, 142, 144, 146, 147, 148–149, 151–152, 154, 211
    hypothetical "high-quality culture" as criterion, 148–153
    indicators, 141, 149–153
    symbols of quality, 141, 153–155
  social change and, 141, 142–143
Asia, 213, 227
Assets
  as indicator of social well-being, 16, 19, 25–30, 49
  See also Capital, Money and finance
Association of American Medical Colleges, 196
Associations, voluntary, 45–46, 56–57, 65, 68, 70, 77, 79, 101, 143, 145, 171, 196
  democratic participation and, 45–46, 56–57, 65, 68, 70, 77, 79, 101
Atkinson, Richard C., 98
Automation, 80, 81, 111–112, 122, 130–132, 175, 214
Automobiles, 5–6, 137, 165, 171, 173, 196–197, 201, 202, 203

Bach, Johann Sebastian, 151
Baker, W. O., 134
Baltimore, Maryland, 12–13
Barbiturates, 167, 169
BAUER, RAYMOND A., Societal Feedback, 180–192
Bauer, Raymond A., 109, 213
Baumol, William J., 147
Beale, Calvin L., 201

Beckett, Samuel, 143
Behavior
  language and, 219–231 *passim*
  measurement of
    social goals and indicators and, 79, 90, 98, 99, 148, 156, 157–158, 172–173, 174–179
  See also Sexual behavior
Bell Telephone Laboratory, 128
Benzedrine, *see* Amphetamines
Berelson, Bernard, 42
Berlioz, Louis Hector, 151
Bernstein, Basil, 229–230
Berreman, Gerald D., 225
Biderman, Albert D., 4, 214
Birth control, 157, 158, 161
Blau, Peter, 41
Bloom, Benjamin, 98
Bloomfield, Leonard, 220, 221, 222, 225, 226, 227
Boston, Massachusetts, 34, 216
Bowen, William G., 147
Bradburn, Norman M., 49, 50
Brahms, Johannes, 151
Brave New World, 218
Broadcast Music, Inc., 150
Brooks, Harvey, 125–126
Brotherhood of Railroad Trainmen v. *Virginia,* 37
Brown, Roger, 225, 230
Bruyn, Henry B., 169
Budget Bureau, U.S., 190
Burglary, 165
Burkhead, Jesse, 38
Burns, Arthur F., 212
Business, 79, 81, 82, 94, 101, 137, 141, 144, 158, 166, 174, 183, 184, 185, 187, 188, 189, 190
  See also Industry

California, 35, 103, 109, 143, 162, 163, 168, 169, 203
California, University of
  Berkeley, 169
Campbell, Alan, 38
Camus, Albert, 143
Canada, 41
Cancer, 188, 196, 203
Cantata 140, 152
Capital, 10, 110, 130, 131–132, 134
  See also Assets, Money and finance
Caplovitz, David, 45, 49, 50
Cardiovascular diseases, *see* Heart diseases
Carlin, Jerome, 37
Carnegie Corporation, 95, 211
Carroll, Lewis, 213
Census Bureau, U.S., 26, 41, 90, 147, 148, 155, 160, 161–162, 167, 169
Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences, 95
Chaplin, Charles, 153
Chicago, Illinois, 12–13, 144, 217
Chicago, University of, 217
Children
  beating of, 158, 211
Children's Bureau, U.S., 163, 174
Chomsky, Noam, 221, 222, 229
Citizens' Crusade against Poverty, 43
Civic Culture, The, 68
Civil liberties, 209
Civil rights
  movement, 23, 43, 55, 58, 59, 61, 74, 77
    sit-ins, 55, 58
Clausen, John A., 168, 169
Clinard, Marshall, 172
COHEN, WILBUR J., Education and Learning, 79–101
Cohen, Wilbur J., 212, 215, 216
Columbus, Ohio, 165
Communication, 128, 134, 137, 139, 144, 147, 175, 205
  space, 128, 144
  See also Language and communication, Mass media, Telephone
Community Chests, 171
Computers, 81, 85, 94–95, 98, 122, 128, 133, 138, 144, 152, 184, 185, 214
Concepts
  linguistic, 219–231 *passim*
  social information and, 208–218 *passim*
Congress, U.S., 30, 43, 77, 113, 185, 190, 194–195, 209, 213
  Eighty-ninth, 194–195
  Joint Committee on the Social Report proposed, 213
  Joint Economic Committee, 213
Constitution, U.S., 213
Consumers' durables
  possession of and income
    measurement of social well-being and, 26, 28–29
Cost-benefit analysis, *see* Planning-Programming Budgeting Systems (PPBS), Social accounting, Systems and systems analysis
Council of Economic Advisers, U.S., *see* President, U.S.
Courts, U.S., 163–164, 165
Cowhig, James D., 201
Crime, 4, 11–12, 35, 157, 158, 165, 167, 169, 173, 175, 176, 187, 194, 210
  Uniform Crime Reports (FBI), 4, 11–12, 167
Culture Consumers, The, 216
"Culture industry," 143, 147, 149, 151
Cultures
  democratic participation and, 66, 67–68
  language and communication and, 219–231
  See also Arts, measurement of, Language and communication, Norms, Social structures, Social systems, Socialization and personality, Subcultures, Values
Cybernation, 122, 130–131, 181

Dahl, Robert A, 63, 71
Dahrendorf, Ralf, 46
Dance, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153
Data, *see* Tests, Statistics, Surveys, Systems and systems analysis, Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS), Social accounting, Social information, Social measurement, dangers of, Societal feedback
Death rates, *see* Mortality rates
Decision-making
  governmental
    democratic participation and, 53, 55, 56, 57–58, 58–59, 61–62, 64, 66–68, 72–73, 74, 75–76
    information systems and societal feedback and, 180–192 *passim*, 212–213, 217
    measurement of the arts and, 141, 144–145, 146, 154–155, 216
    science-technology and, 123–124, 126–128, 138, 139–140
  nongovernmental
    democratic participation and, 56–57
    information systems and societal feedback and, 180–192 *passim*, 212–213
    measurement of the arts and, 141, 144–145, 146, 154–155
Dedijer, Stevan, 126
Defense Department, U.S., 129, 182–183, 205
Delinquency, 158, 163, 169, 174, 175, 194, 202, 210
  Juvenile Courts statistics, 163, 174
Democracy, 10, 42–46 *passim*, 49, 80, 174, 178, 215
  See also Democratic participation
Democratic participation
  conditions for effectiveness
    costs, 63
    cultural conduciveness, 66, 67–68
    decision-makers' resources, 67
    motivations of participators, 53, 64
    motives of the decision-maker, 53, 67
    participators' resources, 63
    responsiveness of the decision-maker, 66–68
    structural conduciveness, 64–66, 67
  definition and delineation of, 53, 54–62
  indicators of
    selection, 76–78
  problems and dilemmas
    extent of participation, 68–70
    inequalities in participation, 53, 70–72
    modes of participation, 72–73, 78
    receptivity of decision-makers, 53, 75–76
    reconciliation with attainment of other social goals, 75
    scale, 53, 73–74
    technical complexity, 53, 74–75
  reasons for its importance, 53, 57–58
  variations in
    degree of organization of participatory acts, 61
    distribution of participatory acts, 62
    effectiveness of participatory act, 53, 58–59
    goal level, 59–60
    informational content and intention of the participatory act, 60–61
    sanctions carried by participatory acts, 61–62
    targets of participatory acts, 61
    underlying social structures, 61–62
  See also Political participation
DEMOCRATIC PARTICIPATION, Sidney Verba, 53–78
Denmark, 41
Dentists, *see* Medicine and medical care
Dermatitis, 202
Desertion, *see* Divorce, separation, and desertion
Detroit, Michigan, 40
Deutsch, Karl, 76
Development, *see* Research and Development (R&D)
Deviation, 156–179 *passim*, 211
  as reaction to strain, 174–179
  sexual, 156, 157–158, 172–173, 174, 175, 178
  See also Homosexuality, Prostitution
Diabetes, 33
Disability, *see* Morbidity and disability
Discrimination, U.S., 47, 89, 98, 113, 138, 157, 209
  See also Ethnic groups, Minority groups, Race, specific groups
Disease
  financial, social, and emotional consequences, 193, 194, 195, 197–198, 199–201, 203, 205, 216
  See also Health and well-being, Medicine and medical care, Mental health, specific diseases
Disorderly conduct, 165
Disraeli, Benjamin, 47
District of Columbia, 163
Divorce, separation, and desertion, 157, 158–160, 173, 174, 175, 178, 211
Drama, 84, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 148, 149, 152, 154, 176
Drug use and control, 124, 156, 157, 167–170, 173, 174, 176, 178, 211
Drunkenness, see Alcohol, Alcoholism and drunkenness
Duncan, Otis Dudley, 41, 210
Dysentery, 197

Ecology
  "ecological fallacy," 12–13
Economic development
  dimensions and measurement of, 10–11
Economic growth, U.S.
  education and, 80, 85, 89
  employment and, 102, 104–105, 105–107 *passim*, 109–110, 116

gross national product (GNP), 85, 109, 116, 117–118, 134
poverty and income and, 17, 23, 55
science and technology and, 129–132, 133
societal planning and, 181
Economic Opportunity Act, 1964, U.S., 37–38, 113
Economics, 102–119, 184, 188, 189, 215, 218
"new"
employment and, 102–119
Economy, U.S., 102–119 *passim*
See also Economic growth, U.S.
Education and learning, 10, 13, 16, 30, 32, 37–42, 49, 54, 57, 58, 70–71, 74, 75, 79–101, 109, 124, 127, 128, 134, 137–138, 141, 143–144, 144–145, 146, 147, 148, 155, 174–175, 186, 187, 194, 197, 202, 204, 205, 211, 216, 230
arts and, 141, 143–144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 155, 211
as indicators of social well-being
income and poverty and, 16, 30, 32, 37–42, 49, 52, 109
democratic participation and, 54, 57, 58, 70–71, 74, 75, 99, 144–145
educational goals and issues
defining goals, 89
economic productivity and, 89
qualitative issues, 87–88
educational indicators, 89–100, 211
lack of feasible indicators, 97–100
needed indicators, 93–97
present indicators, 93
employment and, 103, 109, 113, 115, 117, 118
Headstart Project, 98–99, 187
health and, 194, 197, 202
importance of an educated society, 80–81
new era in education
emerging patterns, 82
impact of labor-force requirements, 82
training manpower, 81–82, 99–100
present trends, 82–87
changing methods to meet new demands, 86–87
growing learning force, 83–85, 211
increasing number of teachers, 85
ratio of labor force to learning force, 84–85, 86, 94
regular school enrollments, 83
rising educational expenditures, 85–86
variety of private and commercial educational activities, 83–84
vocational, technical, and professional training activities, 83, 86, 99–100
problems of establishing national-achievement indicators, 80
relevant indicators as powerful forces for change in education, 100–101
EDUCATION AND LEARNING, Wilbur J. Cohen, 79–101
Education Office, U.S., 90, 92–93
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 112
Elections, *see* Democratic participation, Political participation
Electronics, 122, 128, 130, 143–144
Elementary Education Act, U.S., 86
Employment, 10, 24, 23, 24, 31, 33, 34, 94, 102–119, 147–148, 169, 175, 187, 189, 194, 201, 212, 217, 227, 230
aggregate approach to full employment, 102, 110–113
flaws in "new economics" application of, 111–113
concealed unemployment, 104
deficient record of recent years, 105–106
definition of full employment, 104
economic growth and full employment
relationship between, 102, 104–107 *passim*, 108, 109–111
education and, 103, 109, 113, 115, 117, 118
"Freedom Budget": an indicative model, 116–119
fringe benefits and services, 31, 34
income and, 23, 24, 33, 109, 111, 114–115
white-collar and blue-collar compared, 24
"inflationary" argument, 102, 108–109
national needs and full employment–economic growth, 102, 109–110
"new economics" and, 102–119 *passim*
New York City, 10
objections to full employment, 106–108
part-time, 104, 114
poverty program and full employment, 104, 113–116
structural approach to full employment, 102, 113
See also Occupations, Labor Force
Employment Act of 1946, U.S., 102, 115–116
EMPLOYMENT AND THE "NEW ECONOMICS," Leon H. Keyserling, 102–119
Engineers, *see* Scientists and engineers
English language, 42, 223, 227
Environment
health and well-being and, 193, 194–195, 201–203, 204, 205–206
improvement of quality of, 193, 203, 204, 205–206
pollution of, 109, 116–117, 120, 124, 136, 137, 181, 203, 210
Equality
democratic participation and, 62, 70–72, 77
criteria of access and democratic norms, 70–71
cumulativeness of inequalities, 71–72
degree of inequality, 71
inequalities in modes of participation, 72
income and poverty and, 16–52 *passim*
methods for inequality-reduction, 51–52
of educational opportunity, 89, 92–93

Ervin-Tripp, Susan, 223, 229
Establishment, U.S., 215
Ethnic groups, 47, 48, 54, 61, 71, 145, 227–228
Ethnography, 224–225, 229
"Ethnography of Speaking, The," 229
ETZIONI, AMITAI, and EDWARD W. LEHMAN, Some Dangers in "Valid" Social Measurement, 1–15
Etzioni, Amitai, 209, 213, 214
Europe, 36, 42, 142, 161, 172, 219, 220

Family
  breakdown of, 156, 157, 158–164, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 211, 217
    Negro, 159, 160, 161
    recommendations, 156, 163–164
    sources of data on, 156, 161–163
  See also Divorce, separation and desertion, Illegitimacy
Farms and farmers, *see* Agriculture, Rural areas
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), U.S., 4, 11–12, 165, 167
  Uniform Crime Reports, 4, 11–12, 167
Federal Housing Administration (FHA), U.S., 27
Fellatio, 173
Females, 106, 165–166, 175, 196
  See also Divorce, desertion and separation, Prostitution
Ferman, Louis, 24
Films, 138, 147, 157
Finance, *see* Assets, Capital, Money and finance
Fire protection, 35–36
Fisher, Joseph L., 210
Fontaine, André, 210
Ford Foundation, 95, 215
Foreign policy, U.S., 54, 61, 145
Forgery, 165
Foundations, 95, 143, 145, 148, 155
  See also specific foundations
Frake, Charles O., 229
France, 142, 144
  Minister of Cultural Affairs, 142
Fraud, 158
Freedom Budget for All Americans, 116–119
  "economic growth dividend," 116–117
Freeman, Howard E., 3
French language, 230
Fuller, Buckminster, 217

Galbraith, John K., 21, 106
Galilei, Galileo, 209, 218
Gambling, 157, 158
Gardner, John W., 98
Garfinkel, Harold, 231
Geography, 194, 201
Ghettos, *see* Slums and ghettos
Gideon v. *Wainwright,* 37
Gilb, Corinne, 218
Giordano, Henry, 169
Girl Scouts, 84
Glaser, Daniel, 4, 210
Goffman, Erving, 231
Goldhamer, Herbert, 170
GOLDMAN, NATHAN, Social Breakdown, 156–179
Goldman, Nathan, 212, 215, 217
Goodenough, Ward, 224
Gordon, Margaret S., 30
Gottehrer, Barry, 212
Grammar, 220, 221, 222, 223–224, 228, 231
  See also Linguistics
Granick, David, 8
Great Books Discussion Groups, 83–84
Great Britain, 17, 31, 41, 49, 142, 172, 216, 227
  Institute of Economic Affairs, 31
Great Depression, U.S., 17, 107
GROSS, BERTRAM, M., and MICHAEL SPRINGER, New Goals for Social Information, 208–218
———, *see* MILLER, S. M., joint author
Gross, Bertram M., 2, 4–5, 84, 153, 208
Guest, Edgar, 152
GUMPERZ, JOHN J., Language and Communication, 219–231

Halliday, M. A. K., 226–227
Hallucinogens, *see* LSD
Happiness
  education and income and, 50, 99
Harbison, Frederick, 100
Harrington, Michael, 47
Harris, Marvin, 225
Harris, Zellig, 221
Harrison Act, 1914, U.S., 167–168
Hashish, 169
Hauser, Philip M., 33
Headstart Project, 98–99, 187
Health, Education and Welfare Department, U.S., 161, 162–163, 163–164, 168, 170, 171, 172, 190, 191, 195–196, 216
  Assistant Secretary for Health and Scientific Affairs, 216
  Data on Patients of Outpatient Psychiatric Clinics, 170
  Patients in Mental Hospitals, 170
  Public Health Service
    National Center for Health Statistics, 163, 171, 195–196
    Vital Statistics Division, 161, 162–163, 163–164, 171
  Social Indicators Panel, 190
  Under Secretary, 216
Health and well-being, 26, 30, 31, 32–35, 52, 58, 64, 109, 137–138, 142, 146, 166, 170, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189, 193–207, 211, 216–217

achievement of goals and objectives, 205–207
democratic participation and, 58, 64
determination of health goals, 203–205
education and, 194, 197, 202
importance of environmental factors, 193, 194–195, 201–203, 204
income and poverty and, 26, 30, 31, 32–35, 52, 109, 137–138, 194, 195, 197, 198, 201–202, 205, 211
intragovernmental co-operation, 193, 205
measuring health status, 195–199
an index of health, 199
measuring the effects of specific illnesses, 198–199
morbidity and disability, 193, 197–198, 199, 200–201, 203, 216
mortality rates, 33, 159–160, 193, 195, 196–197, 199, 200, 201, 211, 216
measuring related factors, 201–203
measuring the costs of illness, 199–200
national health programs, 193–207 *passim*
goals, 193, 205–207
physiological factors, 194, 195, 197
See also Disease, Medicine and medical care, Mental health, specific diseases
HEALTH AND WELL-BEING, Philip R. Lee, 193–207
Heart diseases, 12–13, 33, 188, 196, 198–199
Heckscher, August, 143
Heilbroner, R. L., 129
Hertzler, Joyce O., 226
Higher Education Act, U.S., 86
Hiroshima, Japan, 143
Hjelmslev, Louis, 221
Hockett, Charles, 221
Holland, 142, 143
Provos, 143
Homicide, 165
Homosexuality, 157–158, 172–173, 174, 175, 178
Hookworm, 194
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 152
Hospitals, 3–4, 31, 32, 112, 157, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170–171, 173, 184, 195–196, 202, 203, 206
psychiatric, 3–4, 157, 165, 170–171, 173, 176
House of Representatives, U.S.
Appropriations Subcommittee, 169
Hale Boggs Subcommittee hearings, 168
Housing, 10, 19, 26–28, 80, 115, 121, 194, 195, 197, 198, 201–202
income and poverty and
measurement of social well-being and, 26–28, 80, 115
Hoving, Thomas, 36
Hymes, Dell, 229

Ideology, 55
Illegitimacy, 157, 160–161, 173, 174
Illinois, 12–13, 144, 162, 168
Immigration, 164
Incest, 158
Income and poverty
artists' 147, 153
measurement of social well-being and, 16, 18–19, 19–25, 27–52 *passim*, 109, 111, 114, 116, 145, 157, 175, 197, 198, 201, 205, 212, 214
access to neighborhood amenities, 35–36
access to public transportation, 36–37
assets and, 16, 19, 25–30, 49
availability of legal services and, 37
basic services and, 16, 30–37, 49, 194, 195, 197, 198, 201
budget-oriented approaches, 20
comparative income, 20–21
consumers' durables and, 28–29
education and social mobility and, 16, 30, 32, 37–42, 49, 52, 89, 99
equality and, 16–52 *passim*
health and, 12–13, 32–35, 52, 194, 195, 197, 198, 201–202
housing and, 26–28
income level, 20, 114, 214, 215
insurance and, 29–30
perspectives on income lines, 23
political participation and, 16, 42–46, 49, 58, 215
poverty as income share, 21–23
savings and, 29
stability of income, 24–25
status and satisfaction and, 16, 46–50
India, 227
Indians, American, 166
Industrial Revolution, 122
Industrialization, 10, 17, 122, 123, 130, 141, 142, 175, 209, 213
Industry, 10, 84, 111–112, 124, 129–136, 137, 138–139, 143–144, 145, 158, 205
Soviet Union, 5, 7–8
See also Automation, Business, Industrialization, Science-technology
Infidelity, 157
Inflation, 102, 108–109, 110, 118
Influenza, 196, 197
Insurance, 26, 27, 29, 34, 35–36, 166, 172, 211
Intellectuals
science, technology, and change and alienation and anxiety, 122–123
Intelligence Quotient (IQ) tests, 8–9, 93
International Classification of Diseases, 197
Investment, *see* Capital

Jakobson, Roman, 220, 222, 229
Japan, 143, 144
Jenkins, Daniel, 213
Jesperson, Otto (Jens Otto Harry), 221
Johnson, Lyndon B., 80, 194
Joos, Martin, 222

Jouvenel, de, Bertrand, 182, 209
Futuribles, 182
Judaeo-Christian culture, 157, 175

Keegan, Warren J., 189
Kent, A. P., 12–13
KEYSERLING, LEON H., Employment and the "New Economics," 102–119
Keyserling, Leon H., 217
Khrushchev, Nikita S., 5
Kinsey, Alfred C., 172
Kitagawa, Evelyn M., 33
Knowledge industry, 126, 131, 132–134
Konvitz, Milton R., 210
Korean war, 105
Kwashiorkor, 202

Labor Department, U.S., 107, 144, 196
Bureau of Labor Statistics, 196, 217
Secretary of Labor, 107
Survey of Employment, 191
Labor force
education and learning and, 81–82, 84–85, 86, 89, 90, 94, 99–100
health and well-being and, 193, 199–200, 200–201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
scientists and engineers, 124, 125–126, 127, 134, 184, 217
Labov, William, 227
Lamb, Sydney, 220–221
Lambert, Wallace, 228
LANGUAGE AND COMMUNICATION, John J. Gumperz, 219–231
Language and communication studies
interrelationship between approaches of linguists and other social scientists, 219
recent developments
concept of semantic, syntactic, and phonological components of language, 221–222
investigations of social constraints on language behavior, 230–231
language and cognition studies, 224–226
language development studies, 223–224
phonemes and morphemes, 220–222, 224, 230, 231
phonemic systems and theory of linguistic universals, 222
psycholinguistics, 222–223
research in the social significance of language variation, 226–228
sociolinguistics, 228–231
study of the place of language in society, 228–230
Larceny, 165
Lasswell, Harold, 54
Latin America, 213
Law, 62, 64–65, 72, 166, 205
See also Courts, U.S., Legal services
Learning, *see* Education and learning
Lecht, Leonard A., 206, 207
LEE, PHILIP R., Health and Well-Being, 193–207
Lee, Philip R., 212, 216–217
Legal services
access to and income
measurement of social well-being and, 32, 37
democratic participation and, 72, 75
LEHMAN, EDWARD W., *see* ETZIONI, AMITAI, joint author
Lemert, Edwin M., 172
Lenneberg, Eric H., 225, 227
Leontief, W. W.
input-output matrix system, 136
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 227
Libraries and museums, 35, 36, 83, 93, 94, 142, 143, 145, 147, 149, 150, 174
Life
quality of, 141–155 *passim*
Lilienfeld, A. M., 12–13
Lindesmith, Alfred R., 169
Linguistics
interrelationship with other social sciences' approaches to language and communication studies, 219
recent developments
concept of semantic, syntactic, and phonological components of language, 221–222
investigations of social constraints on language behavior, 230–231
language and cognition studies, 224–226
language development studies, 223–224
phonemes and morphemes, 220–222, 224, 230, 231
phonemic systems and theory of linguistic universals, 222
psycholinguistics, 222–223
research in the social significance of language variation, 226–228
sociolinguistics, 228–231
study of the place of language in society, 228–230
Lipset, Seymour Martin, 10–11
Literacy, 89, 90
Literacy tests, 42
Literature, 83–84, 142, 143, 146, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 157, 176
Liver
cirrhosis of, 205
Los Angeles, California, 173, 203
Lounsbury, Floyd, 224
Lower class, 123
arts and, 144
incidence of disease, 12–13, 28, 32–33
ownership of consumers' durables, 28
political participation, 42–46, 54
LSD, 157, 167, 169

MCHALE, JOHN, Science, Technology, and Change, 120–140

McHale, John, 212, 217
Machlup, Fritz, 126, 132–134
McIntosh, Angus, 226–227
McNeill, David, 223
Magazines, mass, 147
Malaria, 194
Males, 175, 191, 196
Malraux, André, 142
Manufacturing, 111, 143–144
See also Industry
Marijuana, 157, 167, 168, 169, 211
Marketing and advertising, 184, 187
Marriage, *see* Divorce, separation and desertion, Family, Infidelity
Marshall, Andrew, 170
Marx, Karl, and Marxism, 42, 46
Mary's Little Lamb, 152
Mass media, 63, 69, 72, 80, 84, 85, 121, 138, 209
See also specific media
Massachusetts, 163, 170, 203
Mathematics, 11
Mattachine Society, 173
May, Jacques M., 194
Mayer, Jean, 202
Measles, 197
Medicaid, 206
Medicare, 109, 196, 206
Medicine and medical care, 30, 32–35, 108, 109, 117, 142, 166, 168–169, 171–172, 195, 202, 203, 206, 216, 217
Mental health, 3–4, 49–50, 99, 156, 170–171, 173, 174, 176, 200, 203, 204
mental disorders and social breakdown, 156, 157, 169, 170–171, 173, 174, 176
occupation and, 49–50
Meperidine (Demerol), 168
Metals industry, 136
Michigan, University of
Survey Research Center
data on income mobility, 24
Reports on Consumer Finance, 23
Middle class, 28, 41, 94, 123, 144, 145, 157, 167, 169, 229
Middle East, 213
Midwest, U.S., 162
Migration, 158
Military, 183–184, 212, 218
strategic decisions, 183–184, 185
Miller, George A., 222
MILLER, S. M., MARTIN REIN, PAMELA ROBY, and BERTRAM M. GROSS, Poverty, Inequality, and Conflict, 16–52
Miller, S. M., 212, 215
Minnesota, 213
Minority groups, 82, 92, 167, 175, 176
See also Ethnic groups, Race, specific groups
Mississippi, State of, 90, 91, 203
Mobility, social, 16, 37–38, 41–42, 55, 215, 229–230
as indicator of social well-being, income and poverty and, 16, 37–38, 41–42, 215
education and, 55
Monahan, Thomas C., 163
Mondale, Walter F., 189, 190, 213
Money and finance, 14, 16, 18, 25–26, 29–30, 63, 71, 89–90, 111–112, 144–145, 168, 193, 199–201, 205, 206
arts and, 144–145, 152–153
health and well-being and, 193, 199–201, 205, 206
savings
social well-being and, 16, 25–26, 29–30, 110, 112
See also Assets, Capital, Income and poverty
Moore, Geoffrey, 212
Morbidity and disability, 193, 197–198, 199, 200–201, 203, 216
Morgenstern, Oskar, 9
Morphemes, *see* Phonemes and morphemes
Mortality rates, 33, 159–160, 193, 195, 196–197, 199, 200, 201, 211, 216
maternal and infant, 197
Movies, *see* Films
Moynihan, Daniel P., 160, 210
Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus (1756–1791), 151
Muller, Charlotte, 32, 34
Museums, *see* Libraries and museums
Music, classical, 84, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 155, 211
Music, popular, 147
Myers, Charles, 100

National Academy of Science
Killian Committee
Towards Better Utilization of Scientific and Engineering Talent, 125
National Bureau of Economic Research (NBER), 212
National Cancer Institute, 196
National Foundation on the Arts and Humanities, U.S., 142, 155
National Planning Association, 125
National Science Foundation (NSF), 125, 127
Negroes, U.S.
alcoholism and drunkenness among, 166
arts and, 144
civil rights movement, 23, 43, 55, 58, 59, 61, 74, 77
sit-ins, 55, 58
democratic participation, 23, 42–43, 50, 54, 55, 58, 70
drug addiction, 168
education, 38, 40, 50, 92–93, 94, 186, 187
segregation, 94, 98
employment, 103, 106, 116, 187, 191
family breakdown, 159, 160, 161
housing
slums, 54, 203

illegitimacy rate, 160–161
income, 23, 30, 32, 35–36
Northern, 202
role in society, 175
segregation, 74, 94, 98
social-mobility chances, 41–42, 189, 191
Southern, 42, 54, 92, 177, 202
status, 47, 48
white backlash and, 186, 187
New Frontier, U.S., 106
NEW GOALS FOR SOCIAL INFORMATION, Bertram M. Gross and Michael Springer, 208–218
New Haven, Connecticut, 63, 71, 144
New Haven Symphony Orchestra, 144
New Jersey, 162
New Left, U.S., 215
New Philistinism, 2
New York City, 10, 12–13, 27, 28, 35, 36, 37, 45, 103, 109, 144, 145, 168, 216, 227
Harlem, 35, 103, 109
housing-project analysis, 27
Lincoln Center
Philharmonic Hall, 144, 145
Metropolitan Museum of Art
Director, 36
Metropolitan Opera House dispute, 145
Negro and Puerto Rican drug addiction, 168
population
low-income, 27, 28, 37, 45
resident and transient, 10
social class and coronary heart disease in, 12–13
Visitors Information Bureau, 10
New York State, 10, 90, 162, 163, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 203
Department of Labor
Division of Employment, 10
State Department of Mental Health
Division on Alcoholism, 167
Newcomen engine, 122
Nihilism and pessimism, 143
1984, 49
Nobel Prize, 153
Norms, 70–71, 157, 172, 175, 176, 227–228, 230
See also Values, Sanctions
North, U.S., 202
Northeast, U.S., 162
NSF, see National Science Foundation
Nurses, *see* Medicine and medical care
Nutrition, 194, 202

Occupations
artistic, 147
education and, 80, 89, 99–100
job satisfaction and, 49
political participation and, 46
services and, 137–138
social-mobility chances
Negro and white compared, 41–42
status and, 47–51 *passim*
white-collar and blue-collar compared, 41, 144
See also Employment, Labor force
Office of Economic Opportunity (OEO), U.S., 37, 45, 113–114
Ohio, 165, 168
Old Age Survivors, Disability and Health Insurance, 30
Old World, 164
Ombudsman, 65
Opera, *see* Music, classical
Operations research, 129, 138
Opium, 167
Ornati, Oscar, 26–27, 27–28
Orshansky, Mollie, 21, 23

Parent-Teacher's Associations, 68
Parks and playgrounds, 35, 36
Peace Corps, U.S., 95
Personal breakdown, *see* Mental health, Suicide
Personality, *see* Socialization and personality
Pessimism, *see* Nihilism and pessimism
Pharmacists, 168–169
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
Police Department Homicide files, 165
"Philistinism"
economic and social, 218
Philosophy, 143, 148, 157, 177, 209
Phonemes and morphemes, 220–222, 224, 230, 231
Physicians, *see* Medicine and medical care
Physics, 122
Physiology, 221
Picasso, Pablo, 153
Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS), 129, 141, 143–148 *passim*, 180–192 *passim*, 205
See also Systems and systems analysis
Playgrounds, *see* Parks and playgrounds
Pluralism, U.S., 44–45
Pneumonia, 196, 197
Poland, 36
Police, U.S., 30, 35, 36, 76, 165, 166, 167, 168–169, 170
Political participation, 14, 16, 42–46, 49, 99
as indicator of social well-being
poverty and income and, 16, 42–46, 49
See also Democratic participation
Politics
art and culture and, 141–155 *passim*
Polls, *see* Surveys
Pollution, *see* Environment
Population, 80, 81, 86, 100, 117, 138, 154, 158, 162, 184, 195, 197, 198
Pornography, 157
Potomac River, 112
Poverty
definition and delineation of, 16–19, 51–52

See also Income and poverty, Public welfare programs
POVERTY, INEQUALITY, AND CONFLICT, S. M. Miller, Martin Rein, Pamela Roby, and Bertram M. Gross, 16–52
Poverty programs, *see* Public welfare programs
President, U.S., 21, 61, 107, 108, 110, 112, 113, 115, 116, 187, 189, 190, 194, 213, 217
"Advancing the Nation's Health," 1965, 194
Council of Economic Advisers (CEA), 21, 107, 108, 110, 112, 116, 189, 217
Council of Social Advisers suggested, 115, 189, 190, 213
Social Report to Congress suggested, 213
State of the Union Message, 1967, 115
Press, U.S., 153, 167, 169, 173, 185, 186
Price, D. J. de Solla, 125–126
Privacy, 139, 179, 213
Professionals, 94, 95, 100, 122, 137–138, 145, 147, 150, 152, 154, 167, 174
arts and, 145, 147, 150, 152, 154, 211
Project Headstart, *see* Headstart Project
Project Hindsight, 128–129
Project Talent, 40
Promiscuity, 175
Prostitution, 157, 158, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176
Psychiatry, 3–4, 157, 170–171
Psycholinguistics, 222–223
Psychology, 157, 171, 219–225, 226, 230
Psychotherapy, 31
Public Health Service, U.S.
Lexington Hospital, 168
National Center for Health Statistics, 163, 171, 191, 195–196
Health Examination Survey, 195, 199
monthly Health Surveys, 191
National Health Interview Survey, 195, 197–198
National Health Survey, 195
Surgeon General, 204
Vital Statistics Division
Divorce Registration Area statistics, 161, 162–163, 163–164, 171, 172
Public welfare programs, 30, 44, 45, 48, 54, 114, 116, 145, 171, 187, 193–207 *passim*
health, 193–207 *passim*
Publishing industry, 142, 143–144
Puerto Ricans, 36, 168
Puerto Rico, 161

Queens County, New York, 169

R&D, *see* Research and development
Race, 23, 33, 37, 40, 47, 70, 91–92, 113, 166, 181, 194, 197, 202
See also Discrimination, U.S., Negroes, U.S., Ethnic groups
Radio, 84, 122, 142, 147, 150, 153
Rape, 165
Reckless, Walter C., 165
Recreation, 36, 137–138, 194, 202
facilities for
low-income versus high-income areas, 36
REIN, MARTIN, *see* MILLER, S. M., joint author
Religion, 6–7, 14, 47, 83, 84, 157, 171
Republican party, U.S., 73
Research and development (R&D), 86–87, 89, 97, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126–127, 128–129, 134, 141, 144, 145, 147, 148, 155, 187–188, 193, 205, 206, 207, 209, 211, 212, 218, 219–231 *passim*
on language and communication, 219–231 *passim*
Resources, natural, 116, 121, 136, 138–139
Rheumatism, 199
Richardson, Lewis F., 11
Riots, 54, 157, 203
Rise of the Meritocracy, The, 51
Robbery, 165
ROBY, PAMELA, *see* MILLER, S. M., joint author
Role participation
social breakdown and discrepancies in, 174–179
Roman Catholic Church, 14
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 116
Rosenthal, Robert A., 192
Runciman, W. G., 49
Rural areas, 23, 30, 93, 116, 163, 201–202, 227
Russian language, 223

Sachs, Seymour, 38
Sanctions
democratic participation and, 61–62
Sanitation, 30, 35, 194
Sapir, Edward, 224
Saussure, de, Ferdinand, 221
Savings, *see* Money and finance
Scammon, Richard M., 42
Schizophrenia, 49
Schneider, D. M., 225
Schorr, Alvin, 28, 34
Schultz, Theodore, 89, 99
Science-technology, 80–81, 81–82, 85, 86, 97, 111, 117, 120–140, 142, 143–144, 146, 147, 153, 177, 181, 204, 212, 217, 218
growth of world interdependency, 120, 121, 139
measurement of change
access to services, 137–138
appraisal of societal goals, 139–140
changes in resource use and associated key industries, 136
changing of quantitative into qualitative indicators, 120, 137, 217
choice and constraints, 138
conceptual models, 138
control and funding, 139
cost-profit-loss accounting and, 128–129, 211

differential rates of utilization, 120, 121, 212
economic indicators, 129–136
expanded impact and awareness, 121, 212
general social indicators, 137–140
increased rate, frequency and penetration, 120, 121
informing decision-makers and public, 138–139
input (expenditures), 124, 126–127, 129, 136
instrumentation, 127–128
knowledge industry, 126, 131, 132–134
labor force, 124–125, 125–126, 127, 129
miniaturization and ephemeralization, 134, 136
monitoring, evaluation and forecasting, 120, 122–124, 136–137
output, 124–128 *passim*, 129, 134, 136, 212
performance per unit of invested resource, 134–136
preserving personal privacy, 139
relations between science and technology, 121–122, 128–129
science indicators, 124–128
service industry, 134
social accounting, 120, 136–140
synthetics industry, 135, 136
technology indicators, 128–136
use of surrogate indicators, 137
See also Research and development (R&D), Social science, specific disciplines
SCIENCE, TECHNOLOGY, AND CHANGE, John McHale, 120–140
Scientists and engineers, 124, 125–126, 127, 134, 181, 184, 217
Second Industrial Revolution, 122
Senate, U.S., 35, 168, 189, 190, 213
Full Opportunity and Social Accounting Bill, 213
Price Daniel Subcommittee hearings, 168
Ribicoff Hearing, 35
Separation, *see* Divorce, separation, and desertion
Service industry, 134
Sex
social indicators and, 106, 165–166, 174–175
Sexton, Patricia, 36
Sexual behavior, 156, 157–158, 172–173, 174, 175, 178, 211
See also Adultery, Deviation, Homosexuality, Infidelity, Prostitution
Sexual deviation, *see* Deviation
Simmons, Ozzie G., 3
Skinner, B. F., 222
Slobin, Dan I., 223–224
Slums and ghettos, 54, 75, 93, 112, 116, 157, 202, 211, 230
Social accounting
measurement of change in science and technology, 120, 136–140
measuring the arts, 142
Social and Rehabilitation Service, U.S., 196
Social breakdown, 156–179, 211, 217
addictions, 124, 156, 157, 164–170, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 200–201, 211, 217
drugs, 124, 156, 157, 167–170, 173, 174, 176, 178, 211
alcoholism and drunkenness, 156, 157, 164–167, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 200–201, 211
deviation as reaction to strain, 174–179
family breakdown, 156, 157, 158–164, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178, 211, 217
divorce, separation, and desertion, 157, 158–160, 173, 174, 175, 178, 211
illegitimacy, 157, 160–161, 173, 174
Negro family, 59, 160, 161
recommendations, 156, 163–164, 211
sources of data, 156, 161–163
growing concern about, 156, 157–158
inadequacy of current indicators, 173–174
personal breakdown, 156, 157, 169, 170–171, 171–172, 173, 174, 176, 211, 217
mental disorders, 156, 157, 169, 170–171, 173, 174, 176
suicide, 156, 157, 171–172, 173, 211
sexual deviation, 157–158, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 178
homosexuality, 157–158, 172–173, 174, 175, 178
prostitution, 157, 158, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176
SOCIAL BREAKDOWN, Nathan Goldman, 156–179
Social class, 12–13, 16–52 *passim*, 175, 194, 201-202, 227, 230
coronary heart disease and, 12–13
inequality and poverty and, 16–52 *passim*, 194, 201–202
See also specific classes
Social control, 55
Social goals and indicators
poverty- and inequality-reduction and, 16–52
Social Goals and Indicators for American Society, Vol. I, 212
Social Indicators, 182
Social information
conceptual innovation
some steps toward, 208, 215–218
domestic "intelligence gap" and, 208, 209–213
approaches to, 208, 212–213
indicator suggestions, 208, 210–212
"intelligence gap" defined, 209
social change and concept-obsolescence, 208, 213–214
See also Social measurement, dangers of, Societal feedback, Statistics, Surveys, Tests, Social goals and indicators

Social measurement, dangers in
formalistic-aggregative measuring of collective attributes, 1, 3, 12–14
aggregative versus global measures, 13–14
formal instead of real social units, 12–13
fractional measurement, 1, 2, 3–9, 14–15
concept-reduction, 8–9
goal model versus system model, 7–8
means versus goals, 6–7
quantitative versus qualitative, 4–6
single versus multidimensional, 3–4
indirect measurement, 1, 2–3, 9–12
as source of fractional coverage, 9–11
ritualistic scientism, 11–12
Social mobility, *see* Mobility, social
Social science, 1–15, 52, 74, 123, 127, 143, 146, 148, 155, 157, 179, 213, 218, 219–231
language and communication studies, 219–231
measurement of social indicators
dangers in, 1–15, 209
Social Security Administration, 48, 110, 196
Social structures, 55, 61–62, 65–66, 70, 71, 228
Social system, 3, 156, 157–158, 169, 174–179, 180–192 *passim*, 205, 211
social information and societal feedback, 180–192 *passim*
strains in and social breakdown, 156, 157–158, 169, 174–179
Social work, 171
Socialization and personality, 158, 174–179 *passim*, 229
Societal feedback, 180–192, 209
social information systems and
ad hoc research on diagnosis and impact, 187–188
"exception reporting," 186
feedback and planning, 180, 181–183, 184, 185, 187, 188
formal information systems, 180, 183–185
how to use information, 180, 190–192
information-system functions, 180, 186
lack of models to test possible courses of action, 188
limitations of information systems, 180, 185–188
scanning for strategic information, 180, 186, 188–190
SOCIETAL FEEDBACK, Raymond A. Bauer, 180–192
Sociolinguistics, 228–231
Sociology, 6, 12, 14, 41, 123, 215, 217, 218, 219
Sociology of Language, 226
Sodomy, 173
SOME DANGERS IN "VALID" SOCIAL MEASUREMENT, Amitai Etzioni and Edward W. Lehman, 1–15
South, U.S., 23, 42, 54, 92, 162, 177, 202
South Carolina, 203
Soviet Union
economic planning and industry, 5, 7–8, 181
SPRINGER, MICHAEL, *see* GROSS, BERTRAM M., joint author
Springer, Michael, 208
Stalin, Joseph, 5, 7–8
Stamler, J., 12–13
Stanford University
Institute for Mathematical Studies, 98
State Department, U.S., 145, 153
"State of the Nation, The," 153
Statistical Abstract of the United States, 124, 147, 211
Statistics
democratic-participation measurement, 68–70, 71, 72, 77–78
economic, 102–119 *passim*
education and learning, 79–101
for measuring the arts, 141–155 *passim*
for poverty and inequality, 21–23, 24, 25, 26, 27–28, 29, 30, 31, 32–33, 35–36, 38–40, 41, 42, 45, 47–48, 49–50
on health and well-being, 142, 193–207 *passim*
on science, technology and change, 120–140 *passim*
social-breakdown measurement, 156–179 *passim*
use in measuring social goals and indicators
dangers of, 3–4, 5, 9–10, 11–12, 12–14, 14–15
"intelligence gap" and conceptual innovation and, 208, 209, 210, 211, 214, 215, 217
societal feedback and, 180–192
Status, 16, 18, 46–50, 72, 153, 174–175, 215, 228, 230
artists', 153
income and, 16, 18, 46–50, 72
Stewart, William H., 204
Strategy and game theory, 183–184, 188–189
Straus, Robert, 164
Strauss, Johann, 151
Strevens, Peter, 226–227
Subcultures, 66, 77, 142, 143, 175
Suburbs, 36, 37, 80, 93
Suicide, 156, 157, 171–172, 173, 211
Suppes, Patrick, 98
Surveys, 11, 23, 24, 25, 27, 29, 32, 34, 35–37, 38, 45, 46, 49–50, 66, 68, 77, 92–93, 147, 161–162, 191–192, 195–196, 197–198, 211
Sussex, University of (England)
Chaplain, 213
Sweden, 30, 142
Sydenstricker, Edgar, 201
Synthetics industry, 135, 136
Syracuse University, 38
Systems and systems analysis, 129, 138, 180–192 *passim*
information systems and societal feedback, 180–192 *passim*

See also Planning-Programming-Budgeting Systems (PPBS)

Taxes, 100–113, 118, 145
Technology, *see* Science-technology, Research and development (R&D)
"Technology and the National Economy," 129
Telephone, 121, 130, 202
Television, 84, 94, 97, 112, 121, 138, 144, 147, 150, 153, 157
Tests, 8–9, 93, 95, 98, 195, 225
See also Intelligence Quotient (IQ) tests
Theft, 165, 173
Theobald, Robert, 106–107
Theology, 157
Titmuss, Richard M., 19
TOFFLER, ALVIN, The Art of Measuring the Arts, 141–155
Toffler, Alvin, 212, 216
Totalitarianism, 158
"Traffic in Opium and Other Dangerous Drugs," 167
Transistors, 128
Transportation, 10, 80, 109, 116, 121, 122, 134, 137, 143, 144, 194
air, 121, 122, 143
public
access to and income, 30, 31, 32, 36–37
surface, 121, 122, 137
undersea, 122
Treasury Department, U.S.
Narcotics Bureau, 167–168, 168–169, 170
Commissioner of Narcotics, 168–169
Truman, Harry S., 217
Tschaikovsky Piano and Violin Festival, 153
Tuberculosis, 196, 197, 202
Tyler, Ralph W., 40, 95

Unions, 43, 44, 46, 79, 94, 101, 123, 146, 166
United Nations, 9, 145, 167
Commission on Narcotic Drugs, 167
Upper class, 144
Upper-middle class, 167, 169
Urban areas, 10, 23, 24, 38, 54, 75, 80, 93, 94, 109, 112, 116, 157, 163, 167, 169, 187, 191, 201–203 passim, 210, 211, 227, 229–230
education, 38, 80, 93, 94
health in, 201–203
income in, 23, 24, 109
slums and ghettos, 54, 75, 93, 112, 116, 157, 202, 211, 230
riots, 54, 157
Urban development, 74, 75, 145
Urbanization, 10, 80, 94, 123, 228, 230

Vagrancy, 165
Values, 53, 54, 55, 57, 67, 76, 130, 131, 142, 148, 153, 155, 187, 194, 209
See also Norms
Venereal disease, 157
Venice Biennale, 153
VERBA, SIDNEY, Democratic Participation, 53–78
Verba, Sidney, 212, 215–216
Veterans and Public Health Service, U.S., 206
Vietnam, 54, 74, 181
Violence, 157
Voting, *see* Political participation, Democratic participation

Warner, W. Lloyd, 48
Washington, D.C., 74, 216
Watt, James, 122
Watts, California, 35, 103, 109, 143, 203
Wealth, *see* Capital, Money and finance
Weber, Max, 42
Webster College, 14
Weiss, Robert S., 192
West Coast, 215–216
Western civilization, 157, 158, 175, 181, 213, 225, 227
Whorf, 225
Williams, Robin M., Jr., 210
Winick, Charles, 168–169
Winslow, C. E. A., 195
Wisconsin, University of, 155
Wolfgang, Marvin E., 165
Working class, *see* Lower class
World War I, 42, 107, 122
World War II, 17, 83, 104, 107, 113, 122, 142, 175, 181
Wright, Frank Lloyd, 153

Young, Michael, 51

Zilboorg, Gregory, 171

VOLUME 374 NOVEMBER 1967

THE ANNALS

of The American Academy *of* Political
and Social Science

THORSTEN SELLIN, *Editor*
RICHARD D. LAMBERT, *Associate Editor*

COMBATING CRIME

Special Editors of this Volume

LLOYD E. OHLIN
Professor of Criminology
Law School
Harvard University
Cambridge, Massachusetts

HENRY S. RUTH, JR.
Associate Professor of Law
Law School
University of Pennsylvania
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

PHILADELPHIA

© 1967, by THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE
All rights reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 67-28406

Issued bimonthly by The American Academy of Political and Social Science at Prince and Lemon Sts., Lancaster, Pennsylvania 17604. Cost per year $10.00 paper-bound; $14.00 clothbound. Second-class postage paid at Lancaster and at additional mailing offices.

Editorial and Business Office, 3937 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104.

CONTENTS

PAGE

FOREWORD . . . . . *Lloyd E. Ohlin* and *Henry S. Ruth, Jr.* ix

ON EXPLORING THE "DARK FIGURE" OF CRIME
Albert D. Biderman and *Albert J. Reiss, Jr.* 1

SURVEYS OF POPULATION SAMPLES FOR ESTIMATING CRIME INCIDENCE
Albert D. Biderman 16

PUBLIC ATTITUDES TOWARD CRIME AND LAW ENFORCEMENT . . . *Jennie McIntyre* 34

INTERROGATION AND THE CRIMINAL PROCESS
Albert J. Reiss, Jr., and *Donald J. Black* 47

THE ROLE OF THE POLICE . . . . . *Bruce J. Terris* 58

THE NEGOTIATED GUILTY PLEA . . . . . *Arthur Rosett* 70

COMMUNITY-BASED CORRECTIONAL TREATMENT: RATIONALE AND PROBLEMS
Elmer K. Nelson, Jr. 82

SYSTEMS ANALYSIS AND THE CRIMINAL JUSTICE SYSTEM . . . . *Alfred Blumstein* 92

METHODOLOGICAL PROBLEMS IN THE STUDY OF ORGANIZED CRIME. AS A SOCIAL PROBLEM . . . . . *Donald R. Cressey* 101

WHY ORGANIZED CRIME THRIVES . . . . . *Henry S. Ruth, Jr.* 113

PUBLIC ATTITUDES TOWARD GAMBLING AND CORRUPTION . . . . *John A. Gardiner* 123

DRUGS, BEHAVIOR, AND CRIME . . . . . *Richard H. Blum* 135

PUBLIC DRUNKENNESS: CRIME OR HEALTH PROBLEM? . . . . . *Gerald Stern* 147

THE CRISIS OF OVERCRIMINALIZATION . . . . . *Sanford H. Kadish* 157

SUPPLEMENT

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN RESEARCH ON SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS
Robin M. Williams, Jr. 171

INDEX 258

BOOK DEPARTMENT PAGE

INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

BEUFRE, ANDRÉ. *Strategy of Action.* Translated from the French by R. H. Barry. Russell F. Weigley, Professor of History, Temple University 189
CLARK, W. HARTLEY. *The Politics of the Common Market.* Norman L. Hill, Visiting Professor of International Law, University of Tennessee 186
GREEN, PHILIP. *Deadly Logic: The Theory of Nuclear Deterrence.* Victor K. Heyman, Director, Southeast Asia Programs Division, Office of Assistant Secretary of Defense (Systems Analysis) 188
LERCHE, CHARLES O., JR. *Last Chance in Europe: Bases for a New American Policy.* Paul Findley, United States Representative from Illinois 187
MACBEAN, ALASDAIR I. *Export Instability and Economic Development.* Ida Greaves, Gibraltar 191
SPINELLI, ALTIERO. *The Eurocrats: Crisis and Conflict in the European Community.* Translated by C. Groves Haines. Norman L. Hill, Visiting Professor of International Law, University of Tennessee 186
TAVARES DE SA, HERNANE. *The Play within the Play: The Inside Story of the UN.* Ronald I. Rubin, Department of Political Science, City University of New York 185
VAGTS, ALFRED. *The Military Attaché.* Elmer Plischke, Professor and Head, Department of Government and Politics, University of Maryland 190

POLITICAL THEORY AND PHILOSOPHY

DYE, THOMAS R. *Politics, Economics, and the Public: Policy Outcomes in the American States.* Thomas M. Watts, Assistant Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania 193
FRIEDRICH, CARL J. *An Introduction to Political Theory.* Raymond Polin, Professor of Political Science, St. John's University, New York 191
GRODZINS, MORTON (Ed.). *The American System: A New View of Government in the United States.* Harold M. Dorr, Dean, State-Wide Education, University of Michigan 192
MARCUS, JOHN T. *Heaven, Hell, and History: A Survey of Man's Faith in History from Antiquity to the Present.* Robert Edwin Herzstein, Assistant Professor of European History, Massachusetts Institute of Technology 194

AMERICAN HISTORY AND GOVERNMENT

CAPPS, FINIS HERBERT. *From Isolationism to Involvement: The Swedish Immigrant Press in America, 1914–1945. Nils G. Sahlin, President, Quinnipiac* College, Hamden, Connecticut 197
CUMMINGS, MILTON C., JR. *Congressmen and the Electorate: Elections for the U.S. House and the President, 1920–1964.* Louis H. Douglas, Professor of Political Science, Kansas State University 201
DE PAUW, LINDA GRANT. *The Eleventh Pillar: New York State and the Federal Constitution.* Sidney I. Pomerantz, Professor of History, City College of the City University of New York 207
DUNN, MARY MAPLES. *William Penn: Politics and Conscience.* Guy F. Hershberger, Professor Emeritus of History, Goshen College, Goshen, Indiana 205
FUCHS, LAWRENCE H. *John F. Kennedy and American Catholicism.* John J. Murray, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa 198

PAGE

GREENBERG, BRADLEY S., and EDWIN B. PARKER (Eds.). *The Kennedy Assassination and the American Public: Social Communication in Crisis.* Patrick D. Hazard, City of London College 199

HERSHEY, BURNET. *The Odyssey of Henry Ford and the Great Peace Ship.* James J. Flynn, Professor of History, St. Francis College, Brooklyn, New York 195

JANTSCHER, GERALD R. *Trusts and Estate Taxation.* Kenneth L. Treffitzs, Professor and Chairman, Department of Finance and Business Economics, School of Business Administration, University of Southern California 203

KAPLAN, LAWRENCE S. *Jefferson and France: An Essay on Politics and Political Ideas.* Noble E. Cunningham, Jr., Professor of History, University of Missouri 208

LANGDON, GEORGE D., JR. *Pilgrim Colony: A History of New Plymouth, 1620–1691.* Max Savelle, Newberry Library, University of Washington 204

MCCOY, DONALD R. *Calvin Coolidge: The Quiet President.* Alexander DeConde, Professor and Chairman, Department of History, University of California, Santa Barbara 196

MATUSOW, ALLEN J. *Farm Policies and Politics in the Truman Years.* Murray R. Benedict, Professor Emeritus of Agricultural Economics, University of California, Berkeley 198

MILLER, DOUGLAS T. *Jacksonian Aristocracy: Class and Democracy in New York, 1830–1860.* Lynn L. Marshall, Professor of History, University of California, Santa Barbara 208

ORLANS, HAROLD. *Contracting for Atoms: A Study of the Public Policy Issues Posed by the Atomic Energy Commission's Contracting for Research, Development, and Managerial Services.* Michael D. Reagan, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Riverside 202

RAINWATER, LEE, and WILLIAM L. YANCEY. *The Moynihan Report and the Politics of Controversy.* G. E. Janosik, Professor of Political Science, State University College, Geneseo, New York 201

RAMMELKAMP, JULIAN S. *Pulitzer's Post-Dispatch, 1878–1883.* Frederic E. Merwin, Director, School of Journalism, Rutgers—The State University 195

REUTER, FRANK T. *Catholic Influence on American Colonial Policies, 1898–1904.* John Albert White, Professor of History, University of Hawaii 206

SOCIOLOGY AND EDUCATION

BERTELSON, DAVID. *The Lazy South.* George H. Callcott, Associate Professor of History, University of Maryland 218

BRACEY, HOWARD E. *In Retirement: Pensioners in Great Britain and the United States.* Donald P. Kent, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology, Pennsylvania State University 220

CAVAN, SHERRI. *Liquor License: An Ethnography of Bar Behavior.* Norman S. Hayner, Professor Emeritus of Sociology, University of Washington 212

CHAYANOV, A. V. *The Theory of Peasant Economy.* Edited by Daniel Thorner, Basile Kerblay, and R. E. F. Smith. John Adams, Assistant Professor of Economics, University of Maryland 217

DEMERATH, NICHOLAS J., RICHARD W. STEPHENS, and R. ROBB TAYLOR. *Power, Presidents, and Professors.* McCrea Hazlett, Vice-President and Provost, University of Rochester 221

GREEN, CONSTANCE MCLAUGHLIN. *The Secret City: A History of Race Relations in the Nation's Capital.* Rayford W. Logan, Professor Emeritus of History, Howard University, Washington, D.C. 219

PAGE

MAKARENKO, A. S. *The Collective Family: A Handbook for Russian Parents.* Translated from the Russian by Robert Daglish. Mabel A. Elliott, Professor of Sociology, Hunter College of the City University of New York 217

MITCHELL, WILLIAM. *Sociological Analysis and Politics: The Theories of Talcott Parsons.* Fred W. Riggs, Professor of Political Science, University of Hawaii .. 210

NISBET, ROBERT A. *The Sociological Tradition.* Marvin Bressler, Professor of Sociology, Princeton University 209

NOONAN, JOHN T., JR. *Contraception: A History of Its Treatment by the Catholic Theologians and Canonists.* J. John Palen, Assistant Professor of Sociology, University of Wisconsin, Milwaukee 214

ROSSI, PETER H., and BRUCE J. BIDDLE (Eds.). *The New Media and Education: Their Impact on Society.* Theodore Brameld, Professor of Educational Philosophy, Boston University 222

SHIBUTANI, TAMOTSU. *Improvised News: A Sociological Study of Rumor.* Alfred McClung Lee, Professor of Sociology, Brooklyn College of the City University of New York 213

WYLIE, LAURENCE (Ed.). *Chanzeaux: A Village in Anjou.* George E. Simpson, Professor and Chairman, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, Oberlin College 216

EUROPEAN HISTORY AND GOVERNMENT

DAVIS, R. H. C. *King Stephen, 1135–1154.* Roger Howell, Jr., Associate Professor of History, Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine 223

FRYE, ALTON. *Nazi Germany and the American Hemisphere, 1933–1941.* James K. Pollock, Murfin Professor of Political Science, University of Michigan 233

GEHLEN, MICHAEL P. *The Politics of Coexistence: Soviet Methods and Motives.* David Mitrany, Oxford, England 228

HALPERN, A. M. (Ed.). *Policies toward China: Views from Six Continents.* Earl Swisher, Professor of History, University of Colorado 229

HANRIEDER, WOLFRAM F. *West German Foreign Policy, 1949–1963: International Pressure and Domestic Response.* F. Roy Willis, Professor of History, University of California, Davis 233

HERLIHY, DAVID. *Medieval and Renaissance Pistoia: The Social History of an Italian Town, 1200–1430.* William J. Bouwsma, Professor of History, University of California, Berkeley 224

HODGSON, JOHN H. *Communism in Finland: A History and Interpretation.* John I. Kolehmainen, Professor of Political Science, Heidelberg College 231

NORTHEDGE, F. S. *The Troubled Giant: Britain among the Great Powers, 1916–1939.* Llewellyn Woodward, Fellow of All Souls College, Oxford, England 226

PAYNE, STANLEY G. *Politics and the Military in Modern Spain.* Arthur P. Whitaker, Philadelphia 232

RISTIĆ, DRAGIŠA. *Yugoslavia's Revolution of 1941.* W. H. McNeill, Professor of History, University of Chicago 227

THOMPSON, JOHN M. *Russia, Bolshevism, and the Versailles Peace.* Stephen D. Kertesz, Professor of Government and International Studies, University of Notre Dame 226

WECHSBERG, JOSEPH (Ed.). *The Murderers among Us: The Simon Wisenthal Memoirs.* Eugene Davidson, President, Foundation for Foreign Affairs, Chicago 228

WOODWARD, G. W. O. *The Dissolution of the Monasteries.* Robert Walcott, Professor of History, College of Wooster, Wooster, Ohio 225

PAGE

LATIN AMERICA

COLE, WILLIAM E. *Steel and Economic Growth in Mexico.* José J. Villamil, Housing Bank of Puerto Rico, San Juan 238
COURLANDER, HAROLD, and RÉMY BASTIEN. *Religion and Politics in Haiti.* Donald E. Smith, Associate Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania .. 235
LIPSET, SEYMOUR MARTIN, and ALDO SOLARI (Eds.). *Elites in Latin America.* Nathan L. Whetten, Dean of the Graduate School, University of Connecticut .. 234
SKIDMORE, THOMAS E. *Politics in Brazil, 1930–1964: An Experiment in Democracy.* Robert J. Alexander, Professor of Economics, Rutgers University 236
UREÑA, PEDRO HENRÍQUEZ. *A Concise History of Latin American Culture.* Translated with a supplementary chapter by Gilbert Chase. Willard Barber, Lecturer in International Affairs, University of Maryland 237
WILLIAMS, EDWARD J. *Latin American Christian Democratic Parties.* Russell H. Fitzgibbon, Professor of Political Science, University of California, Santa Barbara 238

AFRICA AND ASIA

BROADBRIDGE, SEYMOUR. *Industrial Dualism in Japan: A Problem of Economic Growth and Structural Change.* Jerome B. Cohen, Professor of Economics, Associate Dean in Charge of Graduate Studies, Bernard M. Baruch School of Public Administration, City University of New York 246
DE VOS, GEORGE, and HIROSHI WAGATSUMA (Eds.). *Japan's Invisible Race: Caste in Culture and Personality.* John W. Bennett, Professor of Sociology and Anthropology, Washington University 246
GEORGE, ALEXANDER L. *The Chinese Communist Army in Action: The Korean War and Its Aftermath.* Alice Langley Hsieh, Senior Staff Member, Social Science Department, The RAND Corporation 249
GRIFFITH, SAMUEL B., II. *The Chinese People's Liberation Army.* Alice Langley Hsieh, Senior Staff Member, Social Science Department, The RAND Corporation 249
HOHENBERG, JOHN. *Between Two Worlds: Policy, Press and Public Opinion in Asian-American Relations.* Harold R. Isaacs, Professor of Political Science, Massachusetts Institute of Technology 239
IKE, NOBUTAKA (Ed.). *Japan's Decision for War: Records of the 1941 Policy Conference.* Translated by Nobutaka Ike. Allan B. Cole, Professor of East Asian Affairs, Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy, Tufts University 244
MAZRUI, ALI A. *Towards a Pax Africana: A Study of Ideology and Ambition.* Herbert J. Spiro, Professor of Political Science, University of Pennsylvania ... 240
NAI-RUENN CHEN (Ed.). *Chinese Economic Statistics: A Handbook for Mainland China.* Charles Hoffmann, Professor of Economics, State University of New York, Stony Brook 250
O'BRIEN, PATRICK. *The Revolution in Egypt's Economic System: From Private Enterprise to Socialism, 1952–1965.* James Batal, Resident Lecturer in Southeast United States, Arab Information Center, New York City 241
RUDEBECK, LARS. *Party and People: A Study of Political Change in Tunisia.* Dwight L. Ling, Professor of History, DePauw University, Greencastle, Indiana 242
VARLEY, H. PAUL. *The Ōnin War: History of Its Origins and Background with a Selective Translation of the Chronicle of Ōnin.* Hilary Conroy, Professor of Far Eastern History, University of Pennsylvania 244

WHITE, STANHOPE. *Dan Bana: The Memoirs of a Nigerian Official.* Philip Mason, Director, Institute of Race Relations, London 242
WILLIAMS, LEA E. *The Future of the Overseas Chinese in Southeast Asia.* Morton Fried, Professor of Anthropology, Columbia University 247
YOUNG, ARTHUR N. *China's Wartime Finance and Inflation, 1937–1945.* Franz Michael, Professor and Associate Director, Institute for Sino-Soviet Studies, George Washington University 250
ZABIH, SEPEHR. *The Communist Movement in Iran.* Halford L. Hoskins, Center for Strategic Studies, Georgetown University 243

The articles appearing in THE ANNALS are indexed in the *Reader's Guide to Periodical Literature,* the *Book Review Index,* and the *Public Affairs Information Service Bulletin.*

INDEX

ABA, *see* American Bar Association
Abortion, 162–163
Accidents, 40, 135, 136, 142, 143, 159
  automobile, 135, 143, 159
  drug use and, 135, 136, 142, 143
Administrators and administration, 41, 43, 88, 89–90, 106, 109
  correctional, 88, 89–90, 147–156 *passim*, 180
Adults, U.S., 53–54, 82–91, 98–99, 139, 160–161
  criminals
    correctional techniques for, 82–91 *passim*
  police interrogation of, 53–54
Africa, 180
Age
  drug use and, 137–138, 139, 140
  intergenerational relationships, 177
  statistical characteristic, 25, 26–27, 29, 36, 38, 53–54, 59, 60, 63, 65, 83, 84, 97, 98–99, 176–177
  See also Adults, Delinquency, juvenile, Teenage cultures
Agriculture, 61
Alcohol use, 68, 83, 135–146 *passim*, 147–156
  accidents and
    automobile, 135, 143
  delirium tremens, 136
  health and, 135, 136, 140, 141, 142, 145
  suicide and, 135
  violence and, 135, 144, 145
  See also Alcoholism, Drunkenness, public
Alcoholism, 68, 83, 138, 140, 141, 142, 143, 145, 147–156 *passim*, 165, 166, 168, 170
  See also Drunkenness, public
Alienation, 172
American Bar Association (ABA)
  "Minimum Standards for Criminal Justice on the Guilty Plea"
    recommendations, 74–75, 77, 80–81
American Correctional Association, 90
American Law Institute
  Model Penal Code, 157, 158–159, 168, 169
  Model Pre-Arraignment Code, 169
"American Party Politics, Elections, and Voting Behavior," 174
Amphetamines, 139, 141, 142, 143, 144
Anthropology, 106, 109
Apalachin meeting, 104, 119
Archaeology, 101, 110, 112
Arizona, Miranda v., 47–57 *passim*
Arnold, Thurman, 160
Arrest, *see* Police, U.S.
Arts, 174
Asia, 180
Assault, 5, 11, 17, 24–25, 27, 28, 31, 32, 40–41, 59, 144
Atlanta, Georgia, 69
Attorney General, U.S., ix, 116, 117, 120
Automobiles, 5, 11, 17, 23, 25, 27, 28, 31, 53, 66, 93, 139, 143, 159
  drunken or negligent driving, 25, 27, 28, 139, 143
  parking and speeding tickets
    "fixing" of, 128
  theft of, 5, 11, 17, 23, 25, 31, 53, 66, 98

Bail, 95, 100, 151
Baltzell, E. Digby, 178
Bankruptcy fraud, 105, 115
Banks, 106, 172
Barbiturates, 138, 139, 141, 142, 143
Behavior, criminal, ix, 48–50 *passim*, 57, 68–69, 76, 85, 88–89, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 129, 135–146, 147–156
  drug use and, ix, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 129, 135–146, 147–156
    accidents, 135, 136, 142, 143
    effects on human behavior, 135, 136–138, 145–146
    damage to the drug user, 135, 140–142, 145–146
    dangers to others, 135, 142–145, 146
    crimes in association with drug use, 135, 139–140, 143, 145–146, 163–164
    crimes of drug use, 135, 138–139, 145–146
    public drunkenness: crime or health problem?, 147–156
    suicide, 135, 136, 142, 145
    violence, 135, 142, 143, 144, 145
  See also Deviance
Behavioral science, *see* Science, behavioral
Belknap, George, 131
Bell, Robert R., 176–177
Bendix, Reinhard, 177
Bentham, Jeremy, 169
Berelson, Bernard, 174
BIDERMAN, ALBERT D., Surveys of Population Samples for Estimating Crime Incidence, 16–33
BIDERMAN, ALBERT D., and ALBERT J. REISS, JR., On Exploring the "Dark Figure" of Crime, 1–15
Biderman, Albert D., 36, 37
Bingo, *see* Lotteries, bingo, and slot machines
BLACK, DONALD J., *see* REISS, ALBERT J., JR., joint author
Blalock, H. M., Jr., 173
Blau, Peter M., 179
BLUM, RICHARD H., Drugs, Behavior, and Crime, 135–146
BLUMSTEIN, ALFRED, Systems Analysis and the Criminal Justice System, 92–100

Bookmaking, *see* Numbers-writing, horse-betting, and bookmaking
Booth, Charles, 8
Bootlegging, 116, 139
Boston, Massachusetts, 20, 29, 39, 40, 42, 44, 51, 65–66
Bottomore, T. B., 177
Bribery, 28, 105, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 119–120, 121, 122, 125, 128, 130, 131, 164
See also Officials, public, U.S.
"Bugging," *see* Wiretapping and "bugging"
Bureau of Social Science Research (BSSR)
crime-victimization surveys, ix, 16–33 *passim*, 34, 36, 37, 38–39, 39–40, 41–42
Burglary, 5, 10, 11, 17, 23, 25, 27, 28, 29, 31, 37, 59, 107, 108, 117
Business, U.S., 13, 40, 42, 45–46, 62, 105, 113, 114, 115, 117, 119–120, 121, 122, 125, 128, 130, 131, 141, 172, 179
crimes against, 13, 40, 42, 45–46, 166–167
organized crime and corrupt government officials and, 105, 113, 114, 115, 117, 119–120, 121, 122, 125, 128, 130, 131

California, ix, 60, 62, 63, 69, 86–87, 158–159
criminal law, 158–159
California, University of
Berkeley, ix
Los Angeles, 60
California Youth Authority
Community Treatment Project, 86–87
Calvin, John, 79
Canada, 182
Cancer, 142
Capital punishment, *see* Death penalty
Capone, Al, 121
Census Bureau, U.S., 19, 20, 98, 176
Census, 1960, 176
Current Population Survey, 19
Checks, bad
passing of, *see* Forgery, counterfeiting, and bad checks
Chicago, Illinois, 20, 29, 35, 38, 39, 40, 42, 44, 51, 63, 65, 148–149
Police Department, 63, 65, 148–149
China, 182
Cicourel, Aaron, 9, 181
Cincinnati, Ohio, 60, 63
Civil rights, U.S.
attitudes toward crime and law enforcement and, 34, 44, 46, 61, 64
plea-negotiation and, 72–73
public drunkenness offenders', 147–156 *passim*, 166
Clark, Burton R., 180
Clark, Ramsey, 116
Class, Status, and Power, 177
Class Structure in the Social Consciousness, 178
CNS pyramidal syndromes, 142
Cocaine, 139
Coleman, James S., 176–177, 181
Commission on Civil Rights, U.S.
Racial Isolation in the Public Schools, 181
Common law, 5, 75
Communication
law enforcement and, 63, 88, 96–97
See also Mass media, U.S., specific media
Communist party, U.S., 108
COMMUNITY-BASED CORRECTIONAL TREATMENT: RATIONALE AND PROBLEMS, Elmer K. Nelson, Jr., 82–91
Community Power Structure, 179
Community relations, 7, 42, 43, 58–69 *passim*
Computers and computerization
criminal justice system and, 63, 92, 94, 97
Conduct of the Corporation, The, 179
Conflict and change
research on, 171, 180, 183–184
Congress, U.S., 102, 104, 125, 131
Conspiracy, 108
Constitution, U.S.
civil commitment of public drunkenness offenders and, 147, 155–156
enforcement of disorderly conduct and vagrancy statutes and, 167–169
Construction industry, 61
Continental law, 73
Conviction: The Determination of Guilt or Innocence without Trial, 74
Corporation and Its Publics, The, 179
Corrections, U.S., ix, 7–8, 11, 48, 58, 68, 70, 73, 75, 77, 79, 80–81, 82–91, 94, 95, 96, 100, 124, 147–156 *passim*, 180
community-based
case against the present system, 82, 83–85
case for, 82, 85–87, 100
changing stereotyped perceptions and roles, 82, 88–89
conduct and utilization of research and, 82, 87–88
developing new identities for offenders, 90–91
importance of intergovernmental co-operation, 90
institutionalizing change, 82, 89–90
National Crime Commission recommendations, 82–91 *passim*
unsettled questions and problems, 82, 87–91
plea-negotiation and, 70, 73, 75, 77, 79, 80–81
treatment of public drunkenness offender, 147–156 *passim*, 166
See also specific subsystems
"Cosa Nostra," *see* "La Cosa Nostra"
Costello, Frank, 114–115
Costner, Herbert L., 173
Counterfeiting, *see* Forgery, counterfeiting, and bad checks

Courts, U.S., ix, 2–3, 9, 11, 14, 42, 45, 47–57 *passim*, 59, 61, 70–81, 95, 100, 121–122, 147–156 *passim*, 164, 166
arraignments, 2–3
hearings, 14, 166
indictments, 2–3, 11
judges, *see* Judiciary, U.S.
police interrogation procedures and, 47–57 *passim*
public drunkenness offender and due-process safeguards, 147, 151–152, 152–153, 153–154, 155–156, 166
trials, civil, 72, 77
trials, criminal
defendants, 70–81 *passim*, 147–156 *passim*, 166
evidence, 47–57 *passim*, 73, 74, 95, 103, 104, 106, 116, 164, 167–169
guilty pleas, 55, 70–81
juries, 71, 74, 92, 94, 97, 105–106, 119
procedure, 9, 48–49, 56, 70–81 *passim*, 153–154, 166
sentencing, 70–81 *passim*, 95, 148–149, 151–152, 152–153
See also Bail, Judiciary, U.S., Law, U.S., Lawyers, U.S., Plea-negotiation, U.S., Prosecutors and prosecutions, U.S., Supreme Court, U.S.
CRESSEY, DONALD R., Methodological Problems in the Study of Organized Crime as a Social Problem, 101–112
Crime, U.S., ix–x, 1–170 *passim*
negligence and provocation by victims, 8, 24
professional, 117–118, 144
"white-collar," 6, 10
See also Behavior, criminal, U.S., Criminal justice system, U.S., Delinquency, juvenile, U.S., "La Cosa Nostra," Organized crime, U.S., Overcriminalization, U.S., "Wincanton study," specific crimes
Crime statistics, 1–15, 16–33, 59, 92–100 *passim*, 139
"dark figure"
history of, 1, 2–7 *passim*, 8
ideological cleavages and, 6
institutionalist versus realist views of crime-measurement and, 1–15 *passim*
police statistics, 1, 3–7, 8, 9–11, 13
surveys and, 1, 7–9, 10, 11–13, 13–15, 16–33, 45
trials, 71
See also Surveys, Systems analysis
Criminal justice system, U.S., ix–x, 1–170 *passim*
assessment of crime and, ix–x, 1–15, 16–33, 34–46 *passim*
conflict among subsystems, 47, 48–51, 56–57
illegal use of drugs and, 135–146
negotiated guilty plea and, 70–81
organized crime and, 101–112, 113–122, 123–134, 158, 163–165, 168
overcriminalization
avoiding restraints on law enforcement, 157, 159, 167–169
enforcement of morals, 157, 159–162, 162–163, 163–165, 169–170
history of concern about overcriminalization, 159–160, 169–170
National Crime Commission study, 158–159
need for social science research, 157, 169–170
provision of social services, 157, 165, 166–167, 170
public attitudes toward crime and, 34–46, 58–69 *passim*, 123–134 *passim*
public drunkenness
crime or health problem?, 147–156, 165, 166, 170
systems analysis and
apprehension process, 92, 95–97
arrest probability, 92, 97–99
basic concepts of systems analysis, 93–95
importance of the total criminal justice system, 95
judicial bottlenecks and computer simulation, 92, 94, 97
model of the system, 92, 97–98
possible uses for models, 92, 99–100
See also specific subsystems
Criminology
correctional theory, 83
scientific
law enforcement and, 49, 63, 68
statistical
realist versus institutionalist views, 1–15 *passim*
CRISIS OF OVERCRIMINALIZATION, THE, Sanford H. Kadish, 157–170
Crozier, Michael, 180
Cumming, E., 174

Data, *see* Crime statistics, Social science, Statistics, Surveys, Systems analysis
Dean, L., 174
Death penalty, 96, 111
Defendants, *see* Courts, U.S.
Defense Department, U.S., 93
Delinquency and delinquents, juvenile, U.S., ix, 6, 36, 42, 59, 68, 69, 82–91 *passim*, 97–98, 98–99, 105, 117, 118, 137–138, 143–144, 172
correctional techniques for, 83, 84, 85–86, 86–87, 87–88, 88–89, 90–91, 117
Demerath, N. J., III, 182
Democratic party, U.S., 131, 132, 133, 134
Depressants and antidepressants, 136, 137, 143, 144
Desertion, nonsupport, and neglect, 148, 165, 167

Deviance, 7, 9, 88, 170, 171, 172, 174
See also Behavior, criminal
Devlin, Arthur Patrick, 159
Dice games (high-stakes), 121, 125, 126, 127, 129
Disease, venereal, 162
Disorderly conduct, 4, 59, 71, 139, 140, 148–149, 150, 154, 167–169
District attorneys, *see* Prosecutors and prosecutions, U.S.
District of Columbia, *see* Washington, D.C.
District of Columbia Crime Commission, 19, 59, 98–99
Dore, R. P., 181
DRUGS, BEHAVIOR, AND CRIME, Richard H. Blum, 135–146
Drugs, use of, ix, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 129, 135–146, 147–156, 163–165
accidents and, 135, 136, 142, 143
behavioral effects and crime
dangers to others, 135, 139, 142–145, 146
crimes in association with drug use, 135, 139–140, 145–146, 163–164
crimes of drug use, 135, 138–139, 145–146
drugs and human behavior, 135, 136–138, 145–146
physical damage to the drug user, 135, 139, 140–142, 145–146
"placebo effect," 136
suicide, 135, 136, 142, 145
violence, 135, 142, 143, 144, 145
health and, 135, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 145–146
mental illness and, 137, 141, 142, 145–146
organized crime and
illicit sale of, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 129
overcriminalization and enforcement of laws, 163–165
See also Alcohol use, Alcoholism, Drunkenness, public, specific drugs
Drunkenness, public, ix, 27, 67, 71, 138, 139, 143, 147–156, 165, 166, 168, 170
crime or health problem?
constitutional problems of civil commitment, 147, 155–156
detoxification and treatment centers, 147, 154–156
due-process safeguards for arrest and prosecution, 147–156 *passim*, 166
evaluation of the existing system, 147, 152–153, 166
from arrest to corrections, 147, 151–152, 166
lack of uniform tests and erroneous arrests of sober persons, 150–151
laws and their implementation, 147, 148–151
medical care, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156
National Crime Commission recommendations, 147–156 *passim*, 166
short-range and long-range reform, 147, 153–156
drunken driving, 27, 139, 154
See also Alcoholism
Due-process safeguards, U.S., 147, 151–152, 152–153, 154, 155–156

Eastern Seaboard, U.S., 104
Ecology, 176
Economics and economic institutions, 106, 172, 174, 178–179, 182
research on, 172, 174, 178–179, 182
Education, U.S., 7, 26–27, 36, 43, 58, 61, 62–64, 66, 68, 69, 82, 83, 84, 85, 89, 90, 126, 138, 143, 145, 158–159
professionalization of police and 7, 58, 62–64, 66, 68
Education in Tokugawa Japan, 181
Educational institutions,
research on, 171, 172, 174, 175, 180–181, 182–183
Electrical surveillance, *see* Wiretapping and "bugging"
Elites, 177–178
Embezzlement, 42
Emergence of the American University, The, 181
Emergence of Youth Societies: A Cross-Cultural Approach, The, 177
Employment, U.S., 41, 42, 46, 61, 76, 82, 83, 89, 90, 115, 168
Environment, U.S.
crime and law enforcement and, 93
Escobedo v. *Illinois*, 48
Establishment, U.S., 60
Ethnic groups, 177–178, 182
Euphoriants, 137, 138
Exhibitionism, *see* Voyeurism and exhibitionism
Extortion, 108, 115, 116, 130, 161

Family and kinship, 41, 42, 84, 85, 115, 167, 171, 174, 176–178, 182, 183–184
research on, 171, 174, 176–178, 182, 183–184
Fayette County, Kentucky, 99
Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), U.S.
Crime in the United States: Uniform Crime Reports, 3–8 *passim*, 17–18, 21, 23–24, 27, 29, 30–33, 59, 97–98, 99
"dark figure" in crime statistics and, 3–8 *passim*, 17–18, 59
victimization surveys' data compared, 17–18, 21, 23–24, 27, 29, 30–33
Director, 8, 102
investigations of organized crime, 116, 127, 129
Felony, 47, 53, 54–56 *passim*, 57, 66, 67, 98, 122, 160
Forgery, counterfeiting, and bad checks, 27, 28, 42, 45–46, 111, 117

Form, William H., 179
France, 179–180
Fraud, 10, 27, 28, 39, 42, 105, 115, 116, 117
Freedom, concept of, 156
Fundamentalism, 138

Gallup polls, 8, 36, 41, 42–43
Gambling, U.S., 5, 104, 107–108, 114–115, 116, 123–134, 158, 163–165, 168
  organized crime and, 104, 107–108, 114–115, 116, 123–134, 163–165
    overcriminalization and enforcement of law against, 163–165
  "Wincanton" study
    public attitudes toward, 123–134 *passim*
  See also specific forms
GARDINER, JOHN A., Public Attitudes toward Gambling and Corruption, 123–134
Gardiner, John A., 116
Geology, 101, 110, 112
Georgia, 69
Ghettos, *see* Slums and ghettos
Glaser, Daniel, 10, 180
Goode, W. J., 176
Goslin, David A., 180
Gottlieb, David, 177
Government Printing Office, U.S., x
Great Britain
  criminal statistics
    judicial versus police statistics, 3
  "secularization" in, 182
  Wolfenden Report, 159, 162
"Great Society," 145
Groups and group behavior, 175–176, 183–184

Hallucinogens, 135, 136, 143, 144
Harris surveys, 39, 41
Hart, H. L. A., 159
Hawaii, 69
Health, U.S.
  drug use and, 135, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 145–146, 147–156
    public drunkenness: crime or health problem?, 147–156
Heroin, 135, 137, 139, 141, 143, 144
History, 110, 178, 182
Hogan, Frank S., 120
Homicide, 5, 10, 17, 28, 31, 59, 98, 105, 108, 116, 144
Homosexuality, 160–161, 170
Honolulu, Hawaii, 69
Hoover, Herbert C., ix
Horse-betting, *see* Numbers-writing, horse-betting, and bookmaking
Hospitals, 12, 40, 41, 68, 109, 141–142, 153, 172
Housing, U.S., 61, 118, 147, 149, 150, 152–153, 153–154, 155
Hunter, Floyd, 179

Ideologies, 6, 85, 179, 183
Illinois, 20, 29, 35, 38, 39, 40, 42, 44, 48, 51, 63, 65, 74
Illinois, Escobedo v., 48
Illinois Supreme Court
  Justice Walter V. Shaefer, 74
Incest
  taboos, 176
Income, 25, 26–27, 28, 44, 46, 61, 65–66, 176, 177
  crime and crime-victimization and, 25, 26–27, 28, 44, 46, 61, 65–66
Industry
  fatality rates, 61
Institutions, social, *see* Social institutions
Interactions and exchanges
  interpersonal and interunit, 172, 175–176, 177, 179
Internal Revenue Service, U.S., 127
Interrogation, *see* police, U.S.
INTERROGATION AND THE CRIMINAL PROCESS, Albert J. Reiss, Jr., and Donald J. Black, 47–57
Intoxicants, 135, 136, 138, 143
  volatile, 135, 138, 143
Intoxication, *see* Alcohol use, Alcoholism, Drunkenness, public

Jails, *see* Prisons, U.S.
Janowitz, Morris, 180
Jennings, M. Kent, 130–131
Johnson, Lyndon B., ix
Judaeo-Christian tradition, 140
Judges, *see* Judiciary, U.S.
Judiciary, U.S., 2–3, 47–57 *passim*, 70–81 *passim*, 85, 121–122, 124, 147–156 *passim*, 164, 166
  criminal statistics and, 2–3
  plea-negotiation and, 70–81 *passim*
  police interrogation procedures and, 47–57 *passim*
  systems analysis and, 92, 94, 97, 100
  See also Courts, U.S., Jurisprudence, Law, U.S., Plea-negotiation, U.S.
Jurisprudence
  view on criminal statistics, 2–3, 9
Justice, U.S., ix, 49, 73, 77–79, 80–81, 82, 85, 107
  See also Criminal justice system, U.S., Law, U.S., specific agencies
Justice Department, U.S.
  Attorney General, ix, 116, 117, 120
  Organized Crime and Racketeering Section, 125, 127, 131–132

KADISH, SANFORD H., The Crisis of Overcriminalization, 157–170
Katzenbach, Nicholas deB., ix, 117, 118
Kefauver hearings, 119
Keller, Suzanne, 177

Kennedy, Robert, 120
Kentucky, 99
Kidnapping, 28, 116
Kinsey Report, 159–160
Kinship, *see* Family and kinship
Kitsuse, John, 9, 181
Knox, John, 79

"La Cosa Nostra"
  citizen demand for illicit goods and services and, 107–108, 115, 118–119
  "Commission"
    leaders of powerful "families," 104
  corruption of government officials, 104, 107
  existence of, 101–112 *passim*
  "families," 103–104, 105
  gambling, loan-sharking, and illicit drugs, 104, 107–108
  legal activities, 104, 106
  structure of, 103–104, 110–112
    "Enforcer" position, 104, 110–112
    "government" and "laws," 111–112
  United States law and, 106, 108–109, 118–119
  See also Organized crime, U.S.
Labor and labor unions, U.S.
  organized crime and, 104, 107, 113, 114, 116, 117, 122, 164
Labor unions
  study of, 172
LaFave, Wayne, 74
Lambert, William W., 177
Lane, Robert E.
  "Eastport" study, 131
Larceny, 5, 11, 17, 23, 25, 27, 28, 29, 31, 42, 98
  automobile, 11
  $50 and over, 5, 17, 27, 28, 31, 98
  petty, 5, 28
Las Vegas, Nevada, 104
Lasswell, Harold D., 132–133
Laulicht, J., 174
Law, U.S., 5, 10, 11, 48–49, 69, 72, 74, 75, 76, 78, 80–81, 85, 86, 106, 108–109, 118–119, 135–146 *passim*, 157–170 *passim*
  criminal, 48–49, 69, 72, 74, 75, 76, 78, 80–81, 85, 86, 106, 108–109, 118–119, 135–146 *passim*, 157–170 *passim*
    overcriminalization, 157–170
  "dangerous drugs" and narcotics, 135–146 *passim*
  local, 5, 147–156 *passim*
  See also Common law, Criminal justice system, U.S., Justice, U.S., Law enforcement, U.S., Lawyers, U.S.
Law enforcement, U.S., ix, 3, 6, 7, 10, 11, 13, 16, 20, 34, 41–42, 43–44, 45–46, 48–49, 51–57, 58–69, 84, 85, 90, 97–98, 104, 107, 110, 113, 114–115, 116, 118, 119–120, 120–122, 123–134, 139, 147–156, 157–170 *passim*
  local, ix, 3, 6, 7, 16, 20, 34, 41–42, 43–44, 45–46, 51–57, 58–69, 84, 90, 97–98, 119–120, 123–134 *passim*, 139, 147–156 *passim*
  national, ix, 3, 16, 120, 123–134 *passim*, 139
  organized-crime investigations
    corruption of public officials and, 104, 107, 110, 113, 114–115, 116, 118–119, 119–120, 120–122
    difficulties of, 113–122
    electrical surveillance (bugging and wiretapping), 73, 103, 104, 106, 116
    existence of organization variously known as "La Cosa Nostra," "Mafia," or "syndicate," 101–112 *passim*
    hit-and-run technique, 119–120
    importance of, 106
    mass media and, 104–105
    need for secrecy and confidentiality regarding materials collected, 101, 102–103, 105–106, 109
    United States law and, 106, 108–109, 118–119
  public attitudes toward
    ambivalence, 34, 43–44, 46
    nonreporting of crimes, 34, 45–46
    reliance on, 34, 41–42, 46
  state, ix, 139, 159
  urban, ix, 6, 7, 20, 34, 41–42, 43–44, 45–46, 51–57, 58–69, 97–98, 123–134
  "Wincanton," 123–134
  See also Officials, government, U.S., Police, U.S., "Wincanton" study, U.S., specific agencies
Lawyers, U.S., 30, 44, 48, 49, 62, 70–81 *passim*, 95, 100, 121–122, 152–153, 154, 156
Leik, Robert K., 173
Lejins, Peter P., 5
Lenski, Gerhard E., 178, 182
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 175
Libel and slander, 105–106, 130
Lincoln, Nebraska, 153
Lippmann, Walter, 107
Lipset, Seymour Martin, 177
Liver
  cirrhosis of
    alcoholism and, 140, 142
Loan-sharking, U.S.
  organized crime and, 104, 105, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117–118, 164
Loitering, 67, 148, 168
Los Angeles, California, 60, 63, 96
  "Los Angeles Riot Study" survey results, 60
Lotteries, bingo, and slot machines, 126, 127, 129–130, 131
Lower class, 6, 26, 27, 36, 131, 138
LSD, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142

McClellan, John L., 104
MacCormack, Austin, 152

McIntyre, Jennie, Public Attitudes toward Crime and Law Enforcement, 34–46
"Mafia," *see* "La Cosa Nostra"
Malicious mischief, 5, 23, 25, 27, 28, 44
Marijuana, 136, 137, 138, 139, 141, 142, 143–144, 165
Marriage, *see* Family and kinship
Mass media, U.S., ix, 9, 35, 38, 104–105, 143
See also Television, U.S., Press, U.S.
Massachusetts, 20, 29, 39, 40, 42, 44, 51, 65–66, 118
Mayhew, Henry, 8
Medicine and medical care, 12, 40, 62, 76, 84, 85, 136, 137, 139, 140–141, 144, 147, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 174
Mental illness, 68, 83, 84, 85, 107, 137, 141, 142, 145–146
  criminality and, 68, 83, 84, 85
  drug use and, 137, 141, 142, 145–146, 156
Methedrin, 138
Methodological Problems in the Study of Organized Crime as a Social Problem, Donald R. Cressey, 101–112
Mexican Americans, 59
Michigan, ix, 20, 21, 24, 29, 31, 39, 41, 42, 89, 148
Michigan, University of, ix, 20, 21, 24, 29, 31, 39, 41, 42
Michigan State University, ix
Middle class, 6, 7, 26, 27, 65, 150, 156
Military and military institutions, 93, 94, 174, 180
Military in the Political Development of New Nations, 180
Mill, John Stuart, 159
Miller, Delbert C., 179
Minorities, U.S., 58–69 *passim,* 90, 135, 145, 177–178, 182
  discrimination against by elites, 177–178, 182
  drug use, 135, 145
  police-minority relations, 58–69 *passim*
  See also Negroes, U.S., Race
Minturn, Leigh, 177
Miranda v. *Arizona,* 47–57 *passim*
Misdemeanors, 67, 71, 84, 98
Mishler, E., 174
Mobility, social, 178
Model Penal Code, 157, 158–159, 168, 169
Model Pre-Arraignment Code, 169
Molestation, 24
Moore, Wilbert, 179
Morals, U.S., 34, 41–42, 43, 46, 48–49, 84, 140, 157, 159–162, 162–163, 163–165, 169–170
  enforcement of
    overcriminalization and, 157, 159–162, 162–163, 163–165, 169–170
  law and moral order
    judiciary and, 48–49, 140, 153–154
  moral standards and training and crime public opinions on, 34, 41–42, 43, 46
Morning-glory seeds, 138
Morphine, 136, 141–142
Mount Vernon, New York, 121
Murder, *see* Homicide

Narcotics, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143, 146, 163–165
National Council on Crime and Delinquency, U.S., 83–85, 90
  National Survey of Corrections, 83–85
National Crime Commission (1965–1967), U.S., ix–x, 1–170 *passim*
  Challenge of Crime in a Free Society (General Report), ix, 7, 17, 62, 70, 71, 76–77, 77–78, 79, 80–81, 82–91 *passim,* 113–122 *passim,* 124, 147–156 *passim*
  consultant papers, ix
  Commissioners, 158
  Deputy Director, 103
  Executive Director, 158
  field surveys, ix–x, 16–33, 34, 36, 37, 38–39, 39–40, 41–42, 43–44, 45, 47–57 *passim,* 59–60, 64, 65–66
    I: Report on a Pilot Study in the District of Columbia on Victimization and Attitudes toward Law Enforcement, ix, 16–33 *passim,* 34, 36, 37, 38–39, 39–40, 41–42, 43–44, 45, 59–60
    II: Criminal Victimization in the United States: A Report of a National Survey, ix, 16–33 *passim,* 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 44, 45
    III: Studies in Crime and Law Enforcement in Major Metropolitan Areas, ix, 16–33 *passim,* 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 47–57 *passim,* 64, 65–66
    IV: The Police and the Community, ix
    V: National Survey of Police and Community Relations, ix
  Organized Crime Task Force, 101–112 *passim,* 113–122 *passim,* 123–134
  Science and Technology Task Force, ix, 92–100 *passim*
  task force reports
    Assessment of Crime, ix, 7–9 *passim*
    Corrections, ix, 82–91 *passim*
    Courts, The, ix, 153, 158–159, 169
    Drunkenness, ix, 139, 147–156 *passim,* 166
    Juvenile Delinquency, ix
    Narcotics, ix, 139
    Organized Crime, ix, 101–112 *passim,* 113–122 *passim,* 123–134
    Police, The, ix, 62
    Science and Technology, ix, 92–100 *passim*
National Institute of Mental Health, U.S., 107
National Opinion Research Center (NORC), U.S.
  crime-victimization surveys, ix, 16–33 *passim,* 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 44

Nebraska, 153
Neglect, *see* Desertion, nonsupport, and neglect
NEGOTIATED GUILTY PLEA, THE, Arthur Rosett, 70–81
Negroes, U.S.
  crime and crime-victimization, 25, 27, 37, 38, 42, 44, 58–69 *passim*, 98–99
  See also Minorities, U.S., Race, Slums and ghettos, U.S.
NELSON, ELMER K., JR., Community-Based Correctional Treatment: Rationale and Problems, 82–91
Nevada, 104
New Jersey
  Highfields Project, 86
New York City, 106, 114–115, 118, 120, 149, 153
  Harlem, 118
  Scarsdale, 118
  Youth Board, 118
New York County
  District Attorney, 120
New York State, 118, 119, 121, 167–168
  Court of Appeals, 167–168
  State Criminal Investigations Committee, 119
New York Times, 119
Newell, D., 174
Newman, Donald, 74
Nonsupport, *see* Desertion, nonsupport, and neglect
Norms, 7, 10, 14, 48, 79, 85, 90, 101, 109–110, 111–112, 118, 133, 172, 174–176, 177
  organized criminals', 101, 109–110, 111–112
  societal, 7, 10, 14, 48, 79, 85, 90, 172, 174–176, 177
Numbers-writing, horse-betting, and bookmaking, 108, 118, 125–126, 127, 129–130, 131
Nurses, 141

Oakland, California, 63
Occupation
  crime and crime-victimization and, 25, 26–27, 28, 44, 61, 65–66
  research on, 178, 182
  social work, 68–69
Office of Education, U.S.
  Equality of Educational Opportunity, 181
Officials, government, U.S.
  corruption of, 73, 104, 107, 110, 113, 114–115, 116, 118–119, 120–122, 123–134, 157, 161–162, 164
  organized crime and, 104, 107, 110, 113, 114–115, 116, 118–119, 120–122, 123–134
  overcriminalization and, 157, 161–162, 164
  "Wincanton" study, 123–134
Ohio, 60, 63
ON EXPLORING THE "DARK FIGURE" OF CRIME, Albert D. Biderman and Albert J. Reiss, Jr., 1–15
Opium and opiates, 136, 137, 139, 140–141, 142
Organizations
  correctional
    institutionalizing change, 89–90
  crime measurement by
    advantages and disadvantages, 7–11, 11–13, 13–15
  criminal
    study of, 101–112 *passim*
  See also Social institutions, research on
Organized crime, U.S.
  alliance with the respectables, 120–122
  citizens' demand for illegal goods and services and
    business, 105, 113, 114, 115, 117, 119–120, 121, 122, 125, 128, 130, 131
    gambling, 104, 107–108, 114–115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121–122, 123–134 *passim*, 163–165
    illicit sale of drugs and narcotics, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 129, 144, 163–165
    labor and labor unions, 104, 107, 113, 114, 117, 122, 164
    loan-sharking, 104, 107–108, 114, 115, 116, 117–118, 164
    politicians, 104, 107, 113, 114, 115, 116, 118–119, 119–120, 120–122, 123, 124, 125–127
  corruption of government officials, 104, 107, 110, 113, 114–115, 116, 118–119, 119–120, 120–122, 123–134 *passim*, 157, 160, 163–165
  fragmentation of the problem and public attitudes, 113, 115–116, 120, 122
  hit-and-run law enforcement and, 113, 119–120
  legitimate activities, 104, 106, 117
  social science study of
    existence of an organization variously known as "La Cosa Nostra," "Maña," or "syndicate," 101–112 *passim*
    from the known to the unknown, 101, 109–112
    mass media and, 104–105
    methodological difficulties, 101–112 *passim*, 115–116
    reasons for public's skepticism, 101, 104–106, 113, 115–116, 120
    social science and social problems, 101, 106–109
  United States law and, 106, 108–109, 118–119, 157, 159, 163–165, 167–169
  use of fear, 113, 115
  See also "La Cosa Nostra," "Wincanton" study
Ossowski, Stanislaw, 178

Overcriminalization, U.S.
avoiding restraints on law enforcement, 157, 159, 167–169
enforcement of morals, 157, 159–162, 162–163, 163–165, 169–170
abortion, 162–163
gambling and narcotics, 163–165
sex offenses, 158, 159–162, 170
history of concern about, 159–160, 169–170
National Crime Commission study
Task Force Report: The Courts, 158–159, 169
need for social science research on, 157, 169–170
provision of social services, 157, 165, 166–167, 168, 170
collecting for creditors holding bad checks, 165, 166–167
deserted mother, 165, 167
drunkenness offender, 165, 166, 168, 170

Parent-Teacher Associations, 41
Parole and parole authorities, 68, 82–91 *passim*, 144
correctional techniques
need for expansion and research in, 82–91 *passim*
Parsons, Talcott, 173–174
Peel, Robert, 124
Pennsylvania, 23, 99, 121–122
Perjury, 116, 127–128, 131
Person, crimes against, *see* Violence
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 23, 99, 121–122
Philosophy, 169–170
Physicians, 12, 139, 141, 156
Pickpocketing, 111
Pinball machines, *see* Lotteries, bingo, and slot machines
"Placebo effect," 136
Plea-negotiation, U.S.
abolishment, 70, 73–74, 80–81
American Bar Association (ABA) views on "Minimum Standards for Criminal Justice on the Guilty Plea," 74–75, 77, 80–81
broader reform and, 70, 77–79, 80–81, 95
delineation and critique, 70, 71–73
judge's role, 70–81 *passim*
National Crime Commission's General Report recommendations, 70–81 *passim*
virtues, 70, 75–76, 80–81
Pleas, guilty, U.S., 55, 70–81, 95
negotiation of, 70–81, 95
Police, U.S
arrests, 4, 6, 10, 47, 49, 52, 53–54, 54–55, 55–56, 57, 60–61, 69, 71, 91, 92, 95–97 *passim*, 97–99, 143, 147–156 *passim*, 157, 159, 163–165, 167–169
apprehension process and computer analysis, 92, 95–97 *passim*
probability and systems analysis, 92, 98–99
public drunkenness, 147–156 *passim*
crime statistics
"dark figure," 1, 3–7, 8, 9–11, 13, 16, 17–18, 19, 30–33, 45
history, 1, 3–7
institutionalist versus realist views of, 1–15 *passim*
offense rates and victimization rates, 11, 16–33 *passim*, 96
survey statistics compared, 13, 16, 17–18, 19, 21, 23–24, 26, 27, 29, 30–33
interrogation and the criminal process
adult suspects in field interrogations, 53–54
characteristics of field interrogations, 47, 52–53, 56, 63–64, 66–67
evidence and interrogations, 47, 55–56, 56–57, 73, 167–169
field interrogations and Supreme Court exclusionary rule (*Miranda* versus *Arizona*), 47–57 *passim*, 73
"in-custody" interrogation, 50–51, 52–53, 54, 56, 57
National Crime Commission observation study, ix, 50–57
observation in the field setting, 50–52, 56
plea-negotiation and, 71
procedural conflict in the legal system, 47, 48–51, 56–57
productivity of field interrogations, 47, 54–55, 56–57
overcriminalization and
aiding the creditor, 166–167
avoiding restraints on law enforcement, 157, 159, 167–169
enforcement of laws against sex offenses, 159–162
excess in pursuit of evidence against gambling and narcotics violators, 163–165
police-community relations, 7, 42, 58–69, 167–169
increase in violent crime and, 58, 59, 62
police-minority relations and, 58, 59–62
professionalization of police and, 7, 58, 62–64, 66–67
programs for improving, 58, 64–67, 67–69
role of the police and, 58, 67–69
professionalization
education and, 7, 58, 62–64
improving management, organization, and operations, 62–63, 66–67, 92–100 *passim*
public attitudes toward, 34, 41–42, 43–44, 45–46, 58–69 *passim*
public drunkenness offenders and, 147, 148–151, 154–155
search and seizure, illegal, 164, 167–169

systems analysis and
apprehension process, 92, 93, 94, 95–97
arrest probability, 92, 97–99
See also Law enforcement, U.S., Officials, government, U.S., "Wincanton" study, U.S.
Political institutions
research on, 172, 174, 179–180, 182, 183–184
Political science, 69, 106, 156, 170, 178, 179
Politics and politicians
organized crime and, 104, 107, 113, 114, 115, 116, 118–119, 119–120, 121–122
Polls, *see* Gallup polls, Surveys
Population, 59, 98–99, 182
Porter, John, 182
Poverty, U.S.
crime and law enforcement and, 8, 84, 118–119, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145, 157–170 *passim*
drug use and, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145–146, 147–156
public drunkenness, 147–156
research on, 179
Power, 171, 177–178, 179–180, 180–181, 183–184
President, U.S., ix, 62, 102
Commission on Crime in the District of Columbia, *see* District of Columbia Crime Commission
Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, *see* National Crime Commission
Wickersham Commission, ix, 62
Press, U.S., 35, 104–105, 122, 125, 129, 130, 153, 155, 160
Prestige, *see* Role, status, and prestige
Prisons, U.S., 4, 75, 81–82 *passim*, 95, 96, 107, 109, 110, 111, 144, 147–156 *passim*, 161, 171
correctional techniques, 82, 83, 84, 85–86, 87–88, 88–89, 89–90
statistics of and police statistics compared, 4
treatment of public drunkenness offenders inadequacies of, 147–156 *passim*
Privacy, right to, 59, 95
Probation and probation authorities, 68, 75, 76, 80, 82–91 *passim*, 99, 100, 144
correctional techniques
need for expansion and research in, 82–91 *passim*
presentence investigation, 75, 76
Professionals and professionalization
corrections officers
need to enlist aid of subprofessionals and volunteers, 89
drug use, 141, 144
police officers, 7, 58, 62–64
research on, 183
See also specific professions
Prohibition era, 107, 140, 142, 164
Property, crimes against, 5, 7, 11, 17, 23, 33, 40, 46, 117, 142, 158
See also specific crimes
Prosecutors and prosecutions, U.S., 2–3, 14, 48–49, 56, 57, 70–81 *passim*, 94, 106, 114, 119, 127, 147, 151–152, 152–153, 154, 155–156, 160, 161, 164, 165
Prostitution, 5, 115, 125, 128, 129, 148, 161–162, 168
Provo, Utah
Pinehill Project, 86, 87–88
Psychology, 68, 69, 178
Psychopharmacology
study of drug use and drug effects, 136–138
Psychotherapy, 85
Public, U.S.
attitudes toward crime and law enforcement, 20–21, 34–46, 101–112 *passim*, 157, 160, 170
ambivalence toward law enforcement, 34, 43–44, 46
central role of fear for the person, 34, 39–40, 46
citizen responsibility for crime reduction, 34, 42–43, 46
crime is worse elsewhere (not in interviewee's own neighborhood), 38–39, 46
heightened concern about crime, 34, 36, 46
history of, 35
mass media and, 35, 38, 104–105
National Crime Commission field surveys and, 34, 36, 37, 38–39, 39–40, 41–42, 43–44, 45, 46
nonreporting of crimes to the police, 34, 45–46
organized crime, 101–112 *passim*, 113, 115–116, 120, 122
reliance on law enforcement, 34, 41–42, 46
significance of the fear of crime, 34, 40–41, 46
sources, 36–38
understanding of them necessary for solving crime problems, 35–36
urbanization and, 35
See also "Wincanton" study
PUBLIC ATTITUDES TOWARD CRIME AND LAW ENFORCEMENT, Jennie McIntyre, 34–46
PUBLIC ATTITUDES TOWARD GAMBLING AND CORRUPTION, John A. Gardiner, 123–134
PUBLIC DRUNKENNESS: CRIME OR HEALTH PROBLEM?, Gerald Stern, 147–156
Puerto Ricans, 59, 61
Puerto Rico, 84

Rabin, A. I., 177
Race
crime and crime-victimization and, 20, 26–27, 36, 38, 41, 44, 46, 59–60, 61, 64–65, 66, 68, 84, 98–99, 162

marital stability and, 176
See also Negroes, U.S., Minorities, U.S.
Rape, 5, 10, 17, 24, 28, 31, 59, 98, 114
Receiving stolen property, 4, 117
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN RESEARCH ON SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS, Robin M. Williams, Jr., 171–184
"Recent Trends: Deviant Behavior and Social Control," 174
Recidivism, 85, 97–98, 98–99, 153
Recreation, 42, 43, 68, 84, 85, 89, 126, 152, 155, 174
Reeves, Jon, 177
REISS, ALBERT J., JR., and DONALD J. BLACK, Interrogation and the Criminal Process, 47–57
REISS, ALBERT J., JR., *see* BIDERMAN, ALBERT D., joint author
Reiss, Albert J., Jr., 20, 180
Religions and religious institutions, 42, 84, 85, 126, 137, 138, 142, 165, 171, 172, 174, 177–178, 180, 181–182
Republican party, U.S., 131, 132, 133
Research
corrections
community treatment efficacy, 82–91 *passim*
on drugs, behavior, and crime, 135–146 *passim*
social science
organized crime, 101–112 *passim*
overcriminalization, 157, 169–170
social institutions, 171–184
systems analysis and the United States criminal justice system, 92–100 *passim*
Rhode Island, 116
Riley, John W., 179
Riots, U.S.
police-minority relations and, 60, 61, 167
Robbery, 5, 10, 11, 17, 24–25, 28, 37, 41, 59, 98, 117
Rogow, Arnold A., 132–133
Role, status, and prestige
research on, 171, 175–176, 177–178
ROLE OF THE POLICE, THE, Bruce J. Terris, 58–69
Roman Catholic Church, 181
Rosenberg, Morris, 177
ROSETT, ARTHUR, The Negotiated Guilty Plea, 70–81
Royal Oak, Michigan, 89
Runciman, W. G., 178
Rural areas, 35, 114
RUTH, HENRY S., JR., Why Organized Crime Thrives, 113–122
Ruth, Henry S., Jr., 103

St. Louis, Missouri, 63
San Diego, California, 63
San Francisco, California, 69
Science
sociology of, 174
Science-technology
interaction with industrial and other societal institutions, 182–183
military, 93, 94
study of drug use and drug effects, 136–138
United States criminal justice system and, ix, 9, 13, 14, 63, 68, 90, 92–100
systems-analysis studies of, 92–100
"Secularization," 182
Sedatives, 135, 136, 137
Sellin, Thorsten, 4, 23
Senate, U.S.
Committee on Governmental Operations
Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations (McClellan) Hearings on Organized Crime and Illicit Traffic in Narcotics, 104
Sentencing, *see* Courts, U.S.
Sex
statistical characteristic, 25, 26–27, 29, 36, 38, 53–54, 59, 60, 83, 98–99, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145, 162, 176
Sexual offenses 24, 28, 158, 159–162, 170
overcriminalization and
enforcement of laws and, 158, 159–162, 168, 170
See also specific offenses
Shaefer, Walter V., 74
Shoplifting, 40, 46
Sicilian Americans, 103–104
Skid Row, 138, 143, 149, 150, 151, 152, 156
Slander, *see* Libel and slander
Slot (and pinball) machines, see Lotteries, bingo, and slot machines
Slums and ghettos, 58–69 *passim*, 90, 113, 114, 117, 118–119, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145, 147–156 *passim*, 165, 166, 167–169, 170
"clean streets" arrests
disorderly conduct and vagrancy arrests, 167–169
drunkenness arrests, 147–156 *passim*, 165, 166, 168, 170
drug use in, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145
organized crime in, 113, 114, 117, 118–119
police-minority relations, 58–69 *passim*, 167–169
Smelser, Neil J., 179
Smuckler, Ralph, 131
Social class, 6, 20, 26–27
See also Social stratification, specific classes
Social institutions, research on
characteristics of singular institutional sectors, 174, 176–182
economic institutions, 172, 174, 178–179, 182
educational institutions, 171, 172, 174, 175, 180–181, 182–183

family and kinship, 171, 174, 176–178, 182, 183–184
political institutions, 172, 174, 179–180, 182, 183–184
religious institutions, 171, 172, 174, 177–178, 180, 181–182
social stratification, 173, 174, 177–178, 182
delimitation of the field, 171–173
institutional change, 174, 183–184
institutional components: norms, 174–176
interrelations of institutions, 174, 182–183
limitations of scope, 174
methods and techniques, 173–174
synoptic studies and comparisons of total societies, 171, 174, 183
Social psychology, 170
Social science, 80, 85, 87, 93, 101–112, 157, 169–170
need for researching overcriminalization and, 157, 169–170
study of organized crime
methodological problems, 101–112 *passim*
Social stratification
research on, 173, 174, 177–178, 182
Social structure, 171–184 *passim*
Social systems, 93, 105, 171–184 *passim*
Social welfare services, 68, 69, 118, 153–156 *passim*, 157, 165, 166–167, 170
Socialization, 172, 174
Societies, total
social-institution research
synoptic studies and comparisons of, 171, 174, 183
Sociology, 9, 68, 106, 110, 118, 157, 169–170, 171–184
research
social institutions, 171–184
"Some Recent Developments in Socialization Theory and Research," 174
Spanish language
Spanish-speaking Americans, 59, 61, 68
Spiro, Melford E., 177
Statistics
crime, 1–15 *passim*, 16–33 *passim*, 34–46 *passim*, 59, 92–100, 139 *passim*
"dark figure," 1–15 *passim*, 16–33 *passim*
police fatality rates and other occupations' compared, 61
Status, *see* Role, status and prestige
Steffens, Lincoln, 35
Steiner, Gary, 174
Stephens, James Fitzjames, 159
STERN, GERALD, Public Drunkenness: Crime or Health Problem?, 147–156
Stern, Gerald, 166
Stimulants, 135, 136, 138
Stouffer, S. A., 174
Suicide, 41, 135, 136, 142, 145, 156
drug use and, 135, 136, 142, 145
Superintendent of Documents, U.S., x
Supreme Court, U.S., 44, 47–57 *passim*, 74, 164
Escobedo v. *Illinois*, 48
Miranda v. *Arizona*, 47–57 *passim*
Surveys
crime-measurement and
"dark figure," 1, 7–9, 9–11, 11–13, 13–15, 16–33 *passim*
history of, 7–9
institutionalist versus realist views and, 9–11
offense rates and victimization rates, 11, 16–33 *passim*
police statistics compared, 13, 16, 17–18, 19, 21, 23–24, 26, 27, 29, 30–33
salience of events and their recall, 11–13, 16, 21–24, 33, 37
validity of survey data, 13–14, 21–30, 32–33
National Crime Commission victimization surveys
class-linked underreporting, 26–27
FBI Uniform Crime Reports compared, 17–18, 21, 23–24, 27, 29, 30–33
Field Surveys I, II, and III, 16–33 *passim*, 34–46 *passim*, 47–57 *passim*, 59–60, 64
household informants, 24–25, 29
incidence of victimization, 27–30
personal characteristics of respondents, 25, 26–27, 29, 36, 38
planning, 18–19
pretest experience, 19–20, 24, 28
problems of recall, 11–13, 16, 21–24, 33, 37
selectivity in underreporting, 25–27
seriousness of incident, 23–24, 33, 37
time, numerical, and interviewee's unconscious restrictions, 27–28
time and incident mentions, 22–23, 27–28 31
time telescoping, 22–23, 31
of United States corrections, 82–91 *passim*
See also "Wincanton" study
SURVEYS OF POPULATION SAMPLES FOR ESTIMATING CRIME INCIDENCE, Albert D. Biderman, 16–33
Sutherland, E. H., 6
"Syndicate," *see* "La Cosa Nostra"
Systems analysis
mathematical models and, 92, 93, 94, 97–98, 99–100
United States criminal justice system and
apprehension process, 92, 95–97
arrest probability, 92, 97–99
basic concepts of systems analysis, 93–95
importance of the total criminal justice system, 95
judicial bottlenecks and computer simulation, 92, 94, 97
model of the system, 92, 97–98
possible uses for models, 92, 99–100

SYSTEMS ANALYSIS AND THE CRIMINAL JUSTICE SYSTEM, Alfred Blumstein, 92–100

Teachers and teaching, 58, 68, 118
Teen-age cultures, 176–177
Television, U.S., 35, 68, 104
Ten Houten, Warren, 177
TERRIS, BRUCE J., The Role of the Police, 58–69
Texas, 35
Theft, 5, 10, 17, 23, 25, 27, 31, 37, 53, 66, 80, 98, 105, 108, 117, 144
  automobile 5, 17, 23, 25, 31, 53, 66, 98, 105, 108, 117
Tobacco, 137, 138, 139, 142
Tranquilizers, 136, 139, 141, 143
Transportation, Secretary of, U.S., 107
Transportation, U.S., 61, 93, 107
Trials, civil, U.S., *see* Courts, U.S.
Trials, criminal, U.S., *see* Courts, U.S.

United Nations, 168
Upper class, 6, 26
Urban areas
  courts, 73, 77, 78
  crime in, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 24, 29, 32–33, 34–36 *passim*, 58, 59, 113, 114
  crime-victimization surveys in, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 24, 29, 32–33, 34–46 *passim*, 58–69 *passim*
  ghettos and slums
    disorderly conduct and vagrancy statutes enforcement in, 167–169
    drug use in, 135, 137, 141, 142, 143–144, 145
    organized crime in, 113, 114, 117, 118–119
    police-minority relations, 58–69 *passim*, 167–169
    public drunkenness offenders, 147–156 *passim*
  law enforcement, ix, 6, 7, 20, 34, 41–42, 51–57, *passim*, 58–69, 97–98, 123–134, 147–156 *passim*, 167–169
  politics, 179
  public attitudes toward crime, 34–46 *passim*, 59
Usury, *see* Loan-sharking
Utah, 87–88
  State Industrial School

Vagrancy, 138, 148, 167–169
Valachi, Joseph, 104
Values, 48, 59, 94–95, 96, 109–110, 122, 129, 140, 172, 176, 177
Vandalism, 25, 37, 45
Vertical Mosaic, The, 182
Veysey, Lawrence R., 181
Victims and victimology
  crime statistics and, 4–5, 8–9, 10–11, 13, 14, 16–33
  negligence and provocation, 8, 24
  victimization and attitudes toward crime, 36–37, 45–46
Violence, 7, 17, 29, 35, 40, 46, 58, 59, 61–62, 66, 67, 115, 117, 118, 135, 142, 143, 144, 145, 158
  drug use and, 135, 142, 143, 144, 145
Voting, U.S.
  "Wincanton" study analysis of its reflection of public attitudes toward official corruption, 123, 125, 128, 131–134
Voyeurism and exhibitionism, 24, 148

Walton, John, 179
Warren, Earl, 120
Washington, D.C.
  corrections, 84, 98–99, 155
  crime-victimization surveys in, 17–33 *passim*, 38–39, 39–40, 41–42, 43–44, 59–60
  courts, 92, 94, 97, 154
  Director of Corrections, 155
  law enforcement, 20, 51, 65–66, 151
Watts, California
  "Los Angeles Riot Study" survey results, 60
Wealth, 177, 183–184
Westchester County, New York, 118, 119
Whiting, Beatrice, 177
Whiting, John, 177
WHY ORGANIZED CRIME THRIVES, Henry S. Ruth, Jr., 113–122
Wickersham Commission, ix, 62
WILLIAMS, ROBIN M., JR., Recent Developments in Research on Social Institutions, 171–184
Williams, R., 174
Wilson, Bryan, 182
Wilson, Orlando, 63
"Wincanton" study, 116, 119, 123–134
  public attitudes toward gambling and corruption
    attitudes toward corruption, 123, 128–134
    awareness of the law-enforcement process, 124, 127–128
    complacency toward gambling, 123, 125–127
    crisis and noncrisis situations compared, 123, 124–125, 129–134
    description of "Wincanton" and explanation of its usefulness for analysis, 124–125
    voting-pattern analyses, 123, 125, 128, 131–134
Wiretapping and "bugging," 73, 103, 104, 106, 116, 164
Wolfenden Report (Great Britain), 159, 162
Wolfgang, Marvin E., 23
World Revolution and Family Patterns, 176
World War II, 62, 125, 158

Yang, C. K., 182
Young, Frank W., 176